

## Xuefeng Corpus

### Chanyuan Chapter

#### Indexes

1. Invitation of Lifechanyuan
2. The Differences between Traditional Family and Chanyuan Family
3. What is Lifechanyuan
4. Lifechanyuan Overview
5. Lifechanyuan International Family
6. Let Lifechanyuan be Known to All the World
7. Festivals of Lifechanyuan
8. Lifechanyuan Denies the Building of Temples and Churches
9. LIFE is a Nonmaterial Structure with Spiritualism-The View of LIFE in Lifechanyuan
10. The Funeral System of Lifechanyuan
11. Lifechanyuan's Standpoint on Homosexuality
12. Lifechanyuan's Attitudes Toward the Bourgeoisie
13. New Year's Thinking Proposed by Lifechanyuan
14. Opening Remarks from Lifechanyuan
15. FAQs Concerning Lifechanyuan
16. Preface of Lifechanyuan Values
17. Lifechanyuan Celebrates No Birthdays
18. Lifechanyuan is Not an Organization
19. Symbols of the Lifechanyuan Era
20. Lifechanyuan Is the Wonderland for Resonant Souls
21. Lifechanyuan's New Year's Day Message, 2006
22. How to Get Along With Each Other in Lifechanyuan
23. To Where does the Ship of Lifechanyuan Sail?
24. Confessions of Lifechanyuan Everyone is equal before the Greatest Creator
25. You Will Have Everything When You Keep Lifechanyuan Values
26. Lifechanyuan's View of Affectionate Love is a Precious Gift Bestowed Upon Humankind by The Greatest Creator
27. Lifechanyuan's View Point on Emotional Love and Romantic Love
28. An Introduction to the New Life of Human Beings-Home without Marriage and Family
29. Ideas on the Material Life Standards of the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life)
30. Viewing the human society mode of life in the future from the prospective of Lifechanyuan
31. Welcome to Lifechanyuan the New Home
32. Build a Spiritual and Soul Homeland
33. Bring Joy and Happiness to Others and Society

34. Create a Rational, Peaceful, Humanistic Era
35. Laziness is a big enemy of Home without Marriage and Family
36. The Contents of Copies of Life in the Thousand-year World
37. Comprehensively Absorb New Era Values
38. No Oppressing and Exploitation in Heaven
39. The No. 1 Home in the World
40. We are the globalists-to "Heartease (Xinpingqihe)"
41. Utopia and the Home without marriage and Family
42. How Should We Establish the Peaceful and Warm Homeland?
43. The Pioneers of the New Era, Please Come Close to Lifechanyuan!
44. The Noah's Ark in New Era
45. Home for Soul and Kingdom for Freedom
46. Create an Environment for Open Dialogues
47. In the Scope of Government Management
48. Join Your Talent and Wisdom into the Creating of Lifechanyuan Era
49. Laborers are Most Respected here
50. This is a Warm Homeland
51. Walk to the Lifechanyuan Era
52. An Invitation to Global Communities for Alliance with the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life)
53. The Great Meaning of the Birth of the 5th Branch of the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life) in Japan
54. Call for All Ecovillages Around the World Unite as One Big international Family
55. 80 FAQs Concerning the Home Without Marriage and Family (1)
56. 80 FAQs Concerning the Home Without Marriage and Family (2)
57. FAQs Concerning the Home Without Marriage and Family (3)
58. 80 FAQs Concerning the Home Without Marriage and Family (4)
59. The Song of the Universe -on Lifechanyuan Era (1)
60. Countries Will Disappear: On Lifechanyuan Era (2)
61. Religion Will Disappear: On Lifechanyuan Era (3)
62. Political Parties Will Disappear: On Lifechanyuan Era (4)
63. Family Will Gradually Disappear: On Lifechanyuan Era (5)
64. Hospitals and Doctors Will Disappear: On Lifechanyuan Era (6)
65. Establish Global Government--- Lifechanyuan Era (7)
66. New Human, New life--- Lifechanyuan Era (8)
67. Revelation
68. The Practicing of Tao from the Perspective of Lifechanyuan's Current Status
69. 40 Passes from Human to Chanyuan Celestial
70. Beautiful Scenery in Lifechanyuan
71. Chanyuan Celestial Application
72. More Thoughts on how to Apply to Lifechanyuan
73. Notice for Who Wants to Apply for Chanyuan- Celestial
74. Another Notice for the Application of Chanyuan Celestial
75. To Those Who Wish to be Chanyuan Celestial
76. Chanyuan Celestial
77. Pray for Chanyuan Celestials

78. Eight Attainments to Be Chanyuan Celestial
79. A Door Leading to an Everlasting Happy Life
80. This Is the Life of Chanyuan Celestial
81. The Psychological Qualities to Be Chanyuan Celestial
82. Debts Between Chanyuan-Celestial
83. Rather Die Than Swallow One's Words
84. Make the Best Use of Everything
85. The Eighteen Bottom-Lines to Be a Human
86. 18 Traditional Values Subverted by Lifechanyuan
87. I am a Chanyuan Celestial
88. Let Us Hold Up the Hope for Humanity
89. Golden Key to Open the Door of Happiness of the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life)
90. Lifechanyuan Era Needs Only Eight Categories of People
91. Enjoys Eight Happy Fortunes of Chanyuan Celestials
92. Reality and Escape from the Traditional Marriage and Family
93. The Codes of Behavior for Citizens in the Kingdom of the Greatest Creator
94. The Only Solution to Humanity's Crisis: To the United Nations
95. Lifechanyuan Is a Dictatorship What One Says Goes
96. Attention!
97. Lifechanyuan Is a Self-contained & Open System
98. The View of Money in Lifechanyuan
99. All Chanyuan Women are Virtuous
100. An Open Letter to the Parents of Chanyuan Celestials
101. The Care of Chanyuan Celestials' Elderly Parents Can No Longer be Offered
102. Twenty-eight Activities That Are Not Allowed in Lifechanyuan
103. Eighteen Details of Caring for the Elderly in the New Oasis for Life
104. The Realms that Chanyuan Celestials Have Achieved
105. Celebrating the Twelfth Anniversary of Xuefeng-style Communism
106. Canada is Like the Lifechanyuan International Family
- 107.

## 1. Invitation of Lifechanyuan

Deiform Buddha: Xuefeng

October 31, 2004

Lifetime is but a dream, life is not empty,

Live life to the full, my life will be worthy.

Follow the guide of The Greatest Creator will be beneficial to humanity,

Blessed by God and Buddha, ideal will come true.

Lifechanyuan follows the Tao of the Greatest Creator,

Safeguard life, cultivate saints.

Great wisdom appears simple and the supreme wisdom is intangible.

Keep Buddha in your mind and your wishes may come true.

I'm Deiform Buddha coming from Lifechanyuan, an honest servant of the Greatest Creator and a devout disciple of Jesus the Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, Prophet Muhammad, and Celestial LaoTzu. Sincerely following Revelation, I commit myself to the founding of Lifechanyuan in the mortal world, unifying all religions into one belief system, saving the living beings and "reaping crops".

Lifechanyuan is planning to set up 256 branches throughout the world, with the primary mission of spreading the Tao of the Greatest Creator, promoting social stability and harmony, instructing people for their gradual LIFE evolvement to the high-level spaces of LIFE, and in the end, achieving the quality of celestials.

This is a game. Any saints in the mortal world (classified by groups), no matter what races or nationalities, religious beliefs, parties and factions, social status, educational backgrounds, ages and genders you belong to, you may join the game with us if you are willing to follow the Greatest Creator. The only groups of people we will not accept are the civil servants in government agencies, military personnel and all kinds of armed men. The reason of our rejection is not that there is no saint in the above groups, but that we worry that some confusions, troubles might be caused to the



governments in all countries and we also want to avoid some possible threats and injuries on the life and the properties of our people.

Lifechanyuan neither will involve in any form of demonstrations, sit-in protest, strike, armed insurrection, terrorist violence, war and other public activities, nor will Lifechanyuan be planners, organizers and supporters of these activities.

Excepting for individual privacies, Lifechanyuan will open all the speeches and opinions, organization structures, and the arrangement of activities to the public for the facilitation of government and the public criticizing, reporting and disclosing.

The policy of Lifechanyuan is: immediately rectify mistake once it is found and keep the main but change the others according to the situation.

As we all know there will be more competent and talented people beyond the capable. We sincerely implore the miraculous persons, outstanding hermits, Chairmen, Chairwomen or Presidents of all countries, and party leaders to show mercy to Lifechanyuan. I also hope that those people of various circles who are neither familiar with nor understand Lifechanyuan would keep quiet and sit on the rail. Everyone should enjoy the equality in front of the Greatest Creator. Lifechanyuan will be beneficial to the world. Please wait and see.

Lifechanyuan consists of two sections: the soul layer and the management layer. The soul layer consists of Deiform Buddha, Two Yin-Yang Saints, Four Kings, Eight Rabbis, Sixteen Buddhistic Masters, Thirty-two World Directors, Sixty-four Emissaries, One hundred and twenty-eight Taoists etc. 255 saints altogether. The soul layer is responsible for exploring and working up the data of the outstanding part in each culture as well as their development, and displaying the secret of the universe, time, space and life to the fullest extent through combining the latest development of science and technology. The management layer consists of the General Director, Branch Directors of the 256 global branches and the 518 Director Assistants, which is responsible for the management of external and internal affairs and activities in Lifechanyuan.

In order to broadly invite people of ability, the original 512 academicians were renamed as Director Assistants, and 6 General Director Assistants are added to the list, which is 518 Director Assistants altogether. There is no restrict for the number of academicians, so everybody can be regarded as an academician after application as long as he/she is friendly to Lifechanyuan and is willing to help.



For more information in detail, please refer to the following Overview of Lifechanyuan

The endless river eastward flows

With its huge waves are gone all those gallant heroes of bygone years

With space-time transportation, Tao embraces millions of talents

Life is transient, seizes the opportunity and exhibits your brilliancy

Flying over mountains, traversing galaxies to the ultimate place

Locking the terrible storms and waves of life time

Revealing the charming scenery of high-level space of LIFE

Concerning LIFE, looking through the universe, and traveling in the vast space-time continuum

Messengers of God and Buddha are waving from the hundreds of light years.

Today, we meet at Lifechanyuan, we are flying from one side of the world to the other...

Tomorrow, we'll meet at the Elysium Celestial Islands Continent, enjoying the happiness of eternal LIFE.

Come on, my dear friend!

Do not lose your eternal LIFE for a transient human life

The negative universe constituted by nonmaterial world is supernatural

We are destined to be hand in hand in this lifetime

After our merits consummating, let's look back at the little Earth.

## 2. What is Lifechanyuan

June 18, 2003

Xuefeng

**” Men of privilege without power are waste material. Men of enlightenment without influence are the poorest kind of rubbish. Men of intellectual and moral and religious culture, who are not active forces for good in society, are not worth what is a cost to produce and keep them.” – Henry Van Dyke**

**Lifechanyuan** is a place where great souls come together to create a peaceful, beautiful, and harmonious reality for humanity and at the meantime, to make themselves qualified for accessing higher life spaces by means of self-cultivation and self-improvement.

**Lifechanyuan** is the integration of Christianity, Catholicism, Islam, Buddhism, Taoism, science and Mao Zedong thoughts which truthfully explains the origin of the universe, the mystery of LIFE, and the true meaning of life.

For thousands of years, human beings have been groping their way forward and lost themselves. They have been suffering unnecessary grief and sorrows, not knowing the secret of LIFE; Few ever ask themselves: Why should I be busy as a bee all day long? Does it have anything to do with the meaning of my life? What's the difference between me and a rushing ant?

During the history, many have been working hard to seek the answers; sages such as Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, Mohammad, Lao Tzu, from one generation after another had paid their painstaking efforts for us; Karl Marx, Vladimir Lenin, Mao Zedong, Thomas Jefferson, Abraham Lincoln had worked so hard for us. All of them tried to create a peaceful world in which everyone can enjoy happiness; some other great sages had endured the hardships and advised us in earnest in order to lead us into a happy homeland; but the real answer seems to



be still far away from us, and we still need to go a long journey, step by step, to approach the other side of truth.

**Lifechanyuan** has answers and solutions for human sufferings and increasingly serious crises of the world, it also has answers for inquiring souls for questions as “Who am I, where did I come from, where am I going?” Lifechanyuan contains precious truths from the Greatest Creator of universe. It reveals how the universe comes into beings, how LIFE started, and the origin of human beings. It explains the meaning of time and space, and the purpose and meaning of LIFE. It also points out the cause of human suffering, the future of mankind, and the way how a person can get an everlasting happy life.

**Lifechanyuan** follows the path of the Greatest Creator, and the core values of Lifechanyuan are to revere the Greatest Creator, revere LIFE, and revere nature.

**Lifechanyuan** is a wonderland for resonant souls; it is a big family full of harmony and happiness, and it is a land of idyllic beauty for people living Lifechanyuan values to enjoy happiness.

**Lifechanyuan** is not a religion, so there is no special ceremony and requirements; Lifechanyuan is not a company, so it will not involve any business activities aiming for profits; Lifechanyuan is not a political party, so it neither has a constitution nor participates in any political activities.

**Lifechanyuan** does not belong to any individual, country, nation, religion, political party or organization.

**Lifechanyuan** intends to set up 256 new life oases in the form of intentional communities worldwide.



### 3. Lifechanyuan Overview

#### Deiform Buddha

Take a broad view and you will see faraway mountains are fresh and green.

Stay and study in Lifechanyuan will a new life begin. You will see clear paradise scenes.

Lifechanyuan is the home of spirit and mind, the habitat of the exhausted human life, the desert oasis for the ordinary, kind, honest, hardworking and intelligent people, the institute to understand the implication and significance of life and the transit station to the Heaven.

Lifechanyuan follows the path of the Greatest Creator, and the core value of Lifechanyuan is revere the Greatest Creator, revere life, revere nature and create Lifechanyuan era.

When you feel exhausted, anxious and confused in this mortal life, you can take some time to Lifechanyuan to drink a cup of tea, take a rest, recover from fatigue state, chat, listen to other people's perception of life, and experience the quiet and peaceful atmosphere and find out whether there are indeed some unworldly higher beings.

The universe has 36-dimensional space, and each space is a huge world, among which includes supreme level, middle level and lower-level life space. Lifechanyuan will show you the secrets of different space levels and escort you to set foot on the super time and space road toward the beautiful, picturesque and fascinating Thousand-year World, ten-Thousand-year World and Elysium world through its explanations on the universe, time and space.

Human life is full of misfortune, pain, regret and frustration; worry and sadness has always tangled us; many puzzling mysteries of human life make us feel contradictory; unpredictable situations and unexpected good or bad fortune make us anxious; undesirable and troublesome things often make us sleepless; disease and hunger often threatens us; from time to time the complicated and changeable interpersonal relationships entrap us into the painful abyss; the survival competition oppresses us and makes our exhausted body fall into the grief vortex one after another; why is our life like this? Why are we always stuck in a dilemma hard to get out? Why can't we control the path of our own life?

For thousands of years, the wise people have been working hard to seek the answers. The sages such as Jesus, Sakyamuni, Mohammed, Lao Tzu from one generation after another had paid their painstaking efforts for us; Marx,

Lenin, Mao Zedong, Thomas Jefferson, Lincoln had worked so hard for us. All of them tried to create a peaceful world in which everyone is equal and happy; the great sages such as Moses, St. Paul, Mahavira, Zarathustra, Mani, Vardhamana, Dante, Seth had endured the hardships and advised us in earnest in order to lead us into a happy homeland; but the real answer seems to be still far away from us, and we still need to go a long journey, step by step, to approach the other side of truth.

The development of science provides us with the keys to the door of truth; the great masters of science such as Einstein, Newton, Galileo, Faraday, Stephen Hawking had paved the steps for us to approach the door of truth; the great inventors such as Edison, Rockefeller, Henry Ford, Bill Gates had created the practical tools for us; the great masters such as Plato, Ibn Sina, Zhu Xi, Aristotle, René Descartes, Bacon, including Adam Smith, Rousseau, Voltaire, Malthus, Darwin, Freud had equipped us with necessary rational thinking tools. Now it is the time for us to carry on the past heritage and open up the future, to reform radically and absorb all the essence of human wisdom so as to create a new era.

Lifechanyuan not only aims to solve the problems such as: whether there is the Greatest Creator, the origin of life and universe, the inevitable and occasional, the problem of karma, the problem of past life and afterlife and the problem of whether there is God, Buddha, Celestial Being, but more importantly is to show everyone the optimal life, relief pains in human life, guide everyone towards the supreme life space, so as to make life bloom forever with the beautiful flowers in the eternal time-space.

The establishment of Lifechanyuan is an unprecedented huge project, in which dozens or hundreds of individuals are powerless, and a single nation or a country is far from competent, and the common wisdom and knowledge can barely do much about this issue. What we need are hundreds and thousands of people with the highest spirituality and wisdom from different nationalities to play the roles of leaders. I sincerely hope the secluded people in this world, religious figures, presidents, Nobel Prize winners, billionaires, scientists, entrepreneurs, literati, ordinary civil servants, teachers, workers, peasants, soldiers, businessmen, etc., including the homeless tramp will participate in this project, as long as you can explain any issue about the universe, time-space, human life etc., and no others can refute your theory, then you are eligible to be in the leadership of Lifechanyuan.

Lifechanyuan does not belong to any country, any nation, any religion, any political party, group or individual, so it plans to set up branches worldwide.



Lifechanyuan is not a religion, so there is no special ceremony and requirements; Lifechanyuan is not a company, so it will not involve any business activities aiming for profits; Lifechanyuan is not a political party, so it neither has a constitution nor participates in any political activities.

People who participate in the leadership work of Lifechanyuan will not receive any material benefits. However, your great wisdom and virtue of selfless dedication will be honored and admired, and your name will be engraved on the milestone in Lifechanyuan to be remembered forever!

The main contents of Lifechanyuan

" Unconventional Thinking", "The Greatest Creator", " Time, Space, and the Universe", " Humanity and Human Life", "LIFE", " Physical and Spiritual Healthcare", "Revelations", " Self-improvement and Self-cultivation", "Life's Wisdom", "Preaching Tao", " Celestial Cultivation", " The Attainment of Buddhahood", " The Nonmaterial World", "Xuefeng Corpus", "Chanyuan celestial Corpus".

Initial Speech

A sailing boat loaded with new life is on sail, a new era is coming!

We are in an era of global economy development, material prosperity, spiritual poverty and soul gloomy, an era focusing on pragmatic, materialization, and an era of no belief.

It is a glorious mission for each sage to cultivate conscience, educate people, plant civilization and enlighten minds. It is the call of the times to build a spiritual and psychical home worldwide.

The greatest thought is the rational thinking, and the power of reason is the strongest ruling force for humankind. Comparing with the 36-dimensional space, our human beings are living in a very narrow world. It is necessary for us to tell those barbaric people the huge universal system and it is also necessary for everybody to know the answer to the question "Why should I be me? What do I live for?"

A great era needs to be guided by a great thought. Without a powerful spiritual support and a liberated soul, the economic development will only cause the widespread depravity and decadence of human being.

We are enlightened by the rational thinking of sages in all ages, yet none of the past great men's thinking is able to meet the spiritual and psychical need of the people today. All religions have made indelible contributions to the development of human civilization. But each has its own time limitations and cannot serve as guidance for humankind today.



If a theory or a thought exists for more than one thousand years, and still cannot bring peace and stability to the world, nor bring happiness and joy to every life, then we have to be skeptical about this.

If a theory, or a thought, is not accepted by people willingly, instead, if it is accepted in a fog either by using state machinery, or some kind of forces or institution, or in seditious, abetting, or deceptive ways, or through material temptations, promising people with a better future but unable to make it clear what kind of scenario it is, we have to think about these deeply.

If a theory, or thought, cannot make people enjoy the joyous of this present life, rather, believes that only sufferings can ensure the otherworldly well-being; then this theory either is used as a deception, or it is immoral.

Before everything is clarified, we must first believe in science, be practical, realistic, and believe in logics. We believe that only those who stand on the peak of science are people closest to the truth.

It cannot be denied that, the great souls are beyond science, time and space. Their thoughts cannot be generally accepted by ordinary people, and this is why the great souls are lamentable and lonely.

If the great souls cannot bring actual happiness and hope for the future, then they are worthless.

Lifechanyuan is a place gathered with great souls. Great souls do not come from the low-level life space, and neither from the middle-level life space, but from the supreme level life space. As early as before World War I, nearly ten thousand advanced souls- the great souls, have descended from the Thousand-year World, the ten-Thousand-year World, and Elysium world.

Today, in the name of Lifechanyuan, I was permitted to come here to summon you- the great souls. I wish to tell you, your presence in the man's world is not to enjoy the happiness; rather you are to explain the secrets of the universe and the meaning of life, to save the suffering people in the world, and to let people enjoy worldly happiness and joy generation after generation.

You have to call an end to your transmigration in the man's world, because after three times of transmigration, your will get your nature lost and you will never find the road to "home".

You should try to remember the missions given to you in Heaven before you left for Man's world. You should know clearly that, The Greatest Creator loves human beings, cares for human beings. Mankind must be saved from

catastrophe before material prosperity and moral degradation, in order to avoid the tragedy of flood in Noah's times.

"When people have no fear of force, then (as is the common practice) great force descends" People have to know what it implies.

Henry Van Dyke, an American author, educator, poet, playwright, and clergyman, once said: "Men of privilege without power are waste material. Men of enlightenment without influence are the poorest kind of rubbish. Men of intellectual and moral and religious culture, who are not active forces for good in society, are not worth what is a cost to produce and keep them."

You are great souls with great thoughts. If you are a president, you are not a great soul if you only consider the benefits of your own political party, group, and even personal interests, rather than the benefits of all people. If you received tertiary or above education, but you focus only on personal gain and live without serious ambition instead of serving the human world with your knowledge, you are not a great soul. If you have gained wealth from the world but never thought of paying back to the world, you're just a poor soul. If you are a government officer, but you only care how to get promotion and rich, or make your ancestors illustrious, rather than bringing benefits to the ordinary people, you're also just a poor soul. If you have made some achievements and stop to make advancement, leading a befuddled life and intoxicating yourself in sensual pleasures, you are not a great soul either.

The great souls will be brought to the supreme level life space and the inferior souls will be thrown into the low-level life. Nobody is willing to display the excrement in the toilet in the living room and put the good wine and dainty dishes into the toilet. This is established among human beings, let alone the order of the Greatest Creator.

Only when people around him are happier than himself can the great soul find peace in mind. Only when we selflessly devote our wisdom to human society can our souls be eligible to enter the supreme life space.

Take a broad view and you will see faraway mountains are fresh and green. You must open the window of the soul, and look into the future.

For thousands of years, humans have been groping forward and have lost themselves, without knowing there are mountains outside mountains and there are spaces outside spaces, suffering unnecessary grief and sorrows and not knowing the secret of life, innumerable kind people are trampling the life of themselves and even others; not revering The Greatest Creator, innumerable people can only repeated transmigration in middle or lower



level of life or have to follow the wrong guidance blindly because of the absence of a great wisdom.

Few people ever ask themselves: Why should I be busy as a bee all day long? Does it have anything to do with the meaning of my life? What's the difference between me and a rushing ant?

People who are living by instinct, fame, and emotional life can only repeat their mistakes falling into the same old trap forever. The frog at the bottom of the well always regards its place as the ocean and its vision as the entire blue sky. People who are living the intellectual life can enjoy thousands of rivers and mountains. But people who are living the spiritual life can travel through constraints of time and space and appreciate the charming and infinite scenery in the vast expanse of the universe.

So please do not lead a fuddled life in the middle or lower space. Do not fight, kill, plunder or rob in the secular perplexities! Do not moan and groan in the vortex of thinking! Do not continue to destroy lives by ultimately harming yourself! The boat of Lifechanyuan will be fully loaded with people with wisdom and spiritual nature for the sea of truth, to enjoy the real pleasure of life.

The Greatest Creator is impartial, because he has strictly arranged the program for where they should base on their conducts in man's world. Those with superior spiritual nature will go to the supreme life space and the less superior spiritual nature will have to go to the lower life space.

Tao is impartial, because it has recorded every conduct of people.

All those who want to act in accordance with the law of The Greatest Creator and those who want to pursue the truth, please dedicate your talents and wisdoms! Please be a member of the sages in Lifechanyuan! If you think you can be a sage, please come and be invisible saint and visible saint in Lifechanyuan! If you think you are able to take the position of space master, please come and be one bravely! If you are able to undertake the missions as a light messenger, then be one! If you are able to lead Lifechanyuan, why don't you give a try? If you have possessed excellent morality, then try to be Chanyuan celestial.

Do not moan or groan on the injustice around you! Do not let your wisdom and intelligence quench slowly! Do not think yourself a failure! Do not stay at home and endure those stupid scolding! Lifechanyuan is an entirety; it will make your life send out colorful aura; and at that time, you will find that you are not the man that you imagined before. As long as you strive for these, you will win the favor from The Greatest Creator and people!



The boat of new life is launching. All those who are willing to follow Jesus, Buddha, Mohammed, Lao Tzu and other saints and sages; all those who are willing to explore the profound mystery of time and space; all those who want to go to the supreme life space; all those who possess the ability of telepathy, please come on board! Lifechanyuan is bound to bring you to a boundless and marvelous place in which you will have infinite yearning in your dream, a place beyond your imagination and never heard of, where you will be happy, excited, and relaxed, and a place to entrust your life.

The Greatest Creator is with me, and The Greatest Creator will be with you!

You get peaceful mind through mediation under moonlight,

You will find the truth in Lifechanyuan after the long journey of life.

#### 4. The Differences between Traditional Family and Chanyuan Family

Xuefeng

Sep 20th, 2007

Someone may say, "Chanyuan always proclaims to break from the family, yet it is building a new family by itself --Chanyuan".

This is a misunderstanding to Lifechanyuan, a symbol of not knowing the essence of Lifechanyuan at all.

Rice wine, red wine and Maotai all are wine but different in nature. Apricot tree, peach tree and willow all are trees but different in nature. Ant, elephant and people are life but different in nature. Ignorant people, sage and celestial all are human being but different in nature. The Democratic Party, Republican Party and Communist Party all are political parties but different in nature. Buddhism, Christian and Islam all are religions but different in nature.

Traditional family and Chanyuan family are families but different in nature.

The differences between traditional family and Chanyuan family:

---

### **Traditional family**

Center on kindreds and parents  
Affinity-disaffinity classify by blood relationship  
Limited number of people  
Have parents, children and marriage  
Can't make the planet into one family  
Results of private ownership  
Inevitably result in private ownership  
Result in a series of competition and suffering  
Family member can't enjoy freedom

### **Chanyuan family**

Center on the Greatest Creator  
Affinity-disaffinity classify by the resonant frequency with the Greatest Creator's Tao  
Unlimited number of people  
No parents, children and marriage  
Can make the planet into one family  
Results of non-ownership  
Inevitable result in non-ownership  
Eliminate the competition and lessen the suffering to the maximum  
Family member can enjoy the maximum freedom

It can be seen from the chart that there are a world of differences between traditional family and Chanyuan family, not the same at all.

Life must belong to something, otherwise it cannot exist. Life body must have a home, otherwise it is called ghost.

There are all kinds of home modes in the universe; some people regard traditional family as their home; some people regard workplace as their home; some people regard religious group as their home; some people regard their country as home; some people regard the universe as their home; and the Lifechanyuan regard the Greatest Creator's Tao as their home.

Apparently, there seems no difference between the traditional family and Chanyuan family; both of them are family modes; but they vary in contents and forms. That is to say they are similar in form, vary in contents. Going to America from North Korea, getting into Islam from Buddhism, taking part in the Communist Party from the Republican Party, getting into the Thousand-year World from the Mortal World; although all of them are abandoning one and adapting another, their nature and contents are totally different.





Leaving the traditional family and getting into the Chanyuan family, which seems to be going to a family from another, but the contents of life are totally different. Chanyuan family can do, and even can do a lot of things that the traditional family is not able to do.

Getting into Lifechanyuan family from the traditional family is like getting into the Thousand-year World from the Mortal World; everything is different.

Frogs whether live in wells, ponds, rivers, lakes and seas, they all live in water; but the value and the significance of their life are totally different.

We can feel the differences between living in the single-story building of 10 square meters, storied houses of 100 square meters and villa of 1000 square meters. Living in traditional family is like living in a single-story building of 10 square meters; living in Lifechanyuan family is like living in the villa of 1000 square meters. It is not the same as you walk out a single-story building of 10 square meters to another.

It is difficult for one to imagine what Lifechanyuan family is if he has never been there. How can you make judgments on Lifechanyuan family if you have never been there and experienced its life style? And if you insist in making comments, it will be like the tale of the blind men describing an elephant. To a person who has never eaten cactus, no matter how you describe its taste and the way to eat it, it is useless, unless you are the cactus or the Greatest Creator.

There aren't walls in Lifechanyuan family. To those who said there are walls in family, the walls are built by themselves and are the projections of their own thinking and consciousness.

To people have fully achieved Tao, it makes no difference where he lives or with whom he lives. But to people who is cultivating Tao and holding Tao, the collective self-refinement is very important. I have explained this theory thoroughly in Life Is A Journey. It is very easy to understand that, only the combination of an oxygen atom and two hydrogen atoms can constitute a water molecule; only the unite of an adult female and an adult male can make reproduction.

---

## 5. Lifechanyuan International Family

The New Oasis for Life community was founded in 2009 by Xuefeng in Yunnan province, China. From 2009 to 2016, it had been called “the Second Home”, which implied that the community was a sweet and harmonious family home apart from each one’s home of origin, and this “Second Home” also applied a new and different lifestyle.

The Second Home community had attracted many Chanyuan Celestials from China to come and live there permanently, and we grew to one hundred and eighty (180) members of all ages living within the community at our peak. However, Lifechanyuan values were too advanced for many Chinese people to understand and accept, so as we expanded and became more known to the public, we encountered tremendous resistance from local governments which ultimately forced us to disband in late 2016.

During all these years, Xuefeng always hold a vision to unite communities around the world to form a big international family.

In January 2017, anticipating a better future, Xuefeng decided to change the community’s name to the “New Oasis for Life” and to explore new opportunities by visiting countries outside of China.

In Sept 2017, after a few months’ exploration in Canada, a property was bought as a new community home in Canada. By this time, he felt ready to put his dream into practice - to call on the communities around the world to unite as one, an international family.

Lifechanyuan International Family Society thus was registered in British Columbia, Canada.

## **6. Let Lifechanyuan be Known to All the World**

Xuefeng

April 4th, 2007

(Translation edited by Kaer)

Lifechanyuan rises onto the twenty-first century's historical stage with its brand-new concept; it ascends above those narrow concepts of political parties, religions, nationalities, and countries, and opens a new chapter of human development with a new vision, and it will usher people into the new Lifechanyuan Era.

It integrates religion with science, and explains comprehensively:

- The birth of the universe
- The origin of the Greatest Creator
- The origins of LIFE and humankind
- The mysteries of time and space
- The meaning, purpose, and value of life
- The crises faced by humankind
- The future of humankind
- The origin and function of the moon
- And especially the meaning of LIFE, the levels of LIFE, and the meaning and extension of Tao

It inherits and defends the thoughts and wisdom of Jesus Christ, Buddha, and all saints, sages, and prophets; it integrates spiritual sensual development, self-improvement, self-refinement, health preservation, one's conduct, spiritual sublimation, and the information of the new era as a whole, and it raises the consciousness of humans to an unperceived level which lays the thought foundation for humankind to enter into the Lifechanyuan Era now.

The basic theories of Lifechanyuan are:

- Unconventional thinking
- The Greatest Creator
- Time, space, and the universe
- Revelations
- Treasures of classical advice
- Humanity
- Human life
- Self-improvement and self-cultivation
- Life and LIFE
- Physical and spiritual healthcare

- Life's wisdom
- The attainment of Buddhahood
- Celestial cultivation
- Preaching Tao
- The nonmaterial world
- Xuefeng Corpus
- Articles by the masters from both home and abroad, from antiquity to modernity
- Inspirations and understandings of Chanyuan celestials in Lifechanyuan
- 36-dimensional space
- The noble, eight-fold path of thinking
- Eighty new concepts proposed by Lifechanyuan

All are epoch-making wisdom and will play incredible roles in changing completely the thinking mode of humankind and turn them into a new humankind.

Lifechanyuan advocates people to revere the Greatest Creator, LIFE, and nature, respect Buddha, the Gods, and their parents, and follow the way of the Greatest Creator. These are the core conditions for establishing harmonious mechanisms between people among each other, people and gods, people and nature, people and other LIVES, and are the required conditions for mankind to enter the new era.

Implementing the strategy of unifying all religions into a single belief system, Lifechanyuan are to completely eliminate all the conflicts and discordant factors of humankind which are caused by the competition of ideological fields of religions, political ideologies, nationalities, countries, and other divisive elements, and will lead mankind into a peaceful era - the Lifechanyuan Era.

Indications of the Lifechanyuan Era will be the following:

- Religions, political persuasions, and national borders will die out
- Wars, diseases, famines, and crime will disappear
- Familial relationships will dissolve
- Spiritual and soulful cultivation will replace material enjoyment
- Natural disasters will lessen
- We will be led by saints and managed by sages
- No one will pocket anything found on the ground and doors will not be bolted at night
- Life will include prosperity, peace, and tranquility
- The talented will be put to their best use
- The world will be as a single family
- The Lifechanyuan Era will last for a millennium, people will enjoy lifespans of half that, and the ideal paradise that mankind has always dreamed of will become established.

Lifechanyuan will not only allow people to enjoy the pleasures and happiness of this life, but it will also guide people to extend their LIVES to the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, and the Elysium world through self-refinement of thinking.

Since Lifechanyuan proposed major adjustments of LIFE in the universe in 2013, prophecies of Mayan astrology and Tibetan monks have become known to the world. This unrelated information similarly predicted that there would be a catastrophe in 2009 and that the earth would undergo a radical change in 2013, and was basically consistent with the information of the new era, words of Jesus Christ and Sakyamuni, Nostradamus' "Prophecies and Predictions", Tui bei tu, "Twenty-four Volumes on Military Strategy", and others. Therefore, it is an important period of life and death for humankind.

Saving millions of lives is an overriding priority. All spiritually conscious people and those who wish to enter into the Lifechanyuan Era should give up their personal interests and devote their precious time to the grand cause of promoting Lifechanyuan. You must not only use all your time to self-improve and self-refine, but also to help people around you understand Lifechanyuan, strive to build merits, and sublimate your consciousness and qualities. Any hesitation, wandering, or waiting only results in a waste of time and becomes a regret.

All bits of merit will work and become embedded into our structures of LIFE. Even if they are not for others, but for yourselves, we hope that you who read this article will promote and build Lifechanyuan and do your best to reprint Lifechanyuan's articles onto other websites. Your efforts will not be in vain because even if people cannot repay you, the Greatest Creator's Tao will.

Punishments might not be immediate but they will be sure, fluky minds can only anesthetize and deceive people; doing good deeds is the only way out.

**Let Lifechanyuan be known to all the world!**

## 7. Festivals of Lifechanyuan

### Xuefeng

April 4, 2007

First, we don't oppose people to celebrate festivals they love, that are their freedom and choice.

Festival has eight implications: congratulation and celebration, reunion, praying for good fortune, gratitude, offering sacrifice and holding memorial ceremony, praising, purifying and gathering people's hearts and keeping going.

Festival has eight major forms: natural festival, religious festival, state festival, political party's festival, cultural festival, group festival, custom festival and special festival.

Lifechanyuan reveres to the Greatest Creator, life and nature, and follows the way of the Greatest Creator; so Lifechanyuan does not celebrate the following festivals.

#### 1 Religious festival

Such as Christmas Day, Easter Day, Phi Ta Khon Festival (Buddha's Birth Day), The Ghost Festival, Ramadan, Corban Festival, festival of pure man of Taoism.

#### 2 Festivals of a country or state

Such as National Day, Independence Day, Republic Day, Union Day, Revolutionary Festival.

#### 3 Political party's festival

Such as Party Founding Day, Army Day.

#### 4 Festivals of a certain person

Such as Commemoration Day, Birthday.

#### 5 Festivals praising of some people or possessing petty bourgeois sentiment

Such as Nurses' Day, Women's Day, Mother's Day, Valentine's Day, April Fools' Day, Youth Day, Teacher's Day, Children's Day, Journalist's Day.



## 6 Farfetched festivals

Such as International Anti-Illiteracy Day, World Tourism Day, International Music Day, World College Festival, Fire Control Awareness Day, International Football Day, Tree-Planting Day.

## 7 Regional festivals

Such as Fashion Day, the Torch Festival, Planting Day, Peony Festival, Festival of "Offering a Sacrifice to Dragon", Log Drum Festival, Snow Festival, Festival of Enjoying Peach blossom Day.

## 8 Festivals related to ghost and gods

Such as Ghost Festival, God Festival, Masquerade Day.

Lifechanyuan's festivals must be joyous, natural, comfortable, happy, grateful, optimistic, warm and beneficial.

Such as New Year's Day, Spring Festival, Festival of Lanterns, Tomb-sweeping Day, Dragon Boat Festival, Mid-autumn Festival, The Double Ninth Festival, the Water-Sprinkling Festival.

Notes: the information above is confined to Lifechanyuan, which doesn't limit the world out of Lifechanyuan.

# **8. Lifechanyuan Denies the Building of Temples and Churches**

Xuefeng

April 22, 2007

(Translation edited by Kaer)

Heaven and earth are Lifechanyuan's churches and temples; everything in nature is the reincarnation and Dharmakaya of the Greatest Creator; therefore, Lifechanyuan does not have special churches or temples, nor does it sculpt any form of idols. Of course, it will neither worship idols nor burn incense or kowtow.

Lifechanyuan has only lecture halls and schools which are similar to university classrooms. They are not used to hold ceremonies, but to discuss scriptures and Tao, share experiences, and gain wisdom. Revering and worshiping the Greatest Creator comes from our hearts, formlessly and silently. To love LIFE, to love nature, mountains, rivers, earth, plants, and insects, to love yourself, and to love others is to love the Greatest Creator. The Greatest Creator does not eat himself, so we do not sacrifice food to him.

## **9. LIFE is a Nonmaterial Structure with Spiritualism**

### **The View of LIFE in Lifechanyuan**

Xuefeng

(Translation edited by Kaer)

Studying the implicit and explicit meanings of LIFE is the core issue for the sustainable development of humankind. If LIFE issue is not clear, then we cannot judge whether the current human values are right or wrong.

#### **1. A difficult journey**

I am an ordinary person. Whenever I get hit by life, I ask myself why this is, why I should live, and what the meaning of my life is, because living without knowing these things is no better than dying; however, conversations about heaven and hell make people feel that it is wrong to die for nothing and that it is better to figure out the meaning of LIFE before deciding how we will die.

So, how do we figure out the essence of LIFE and where do we discover its meaning? I started looking for the source and destination of LIFE. First, I read some Buddhist scriptures, then the Bible, the Quran, the Tao Te Ching, and finally browsed Seth's expositions on LIFE. My search remained unfulfilled.

The answer must be sought from science, so I made a rough exploration of Newtonian physics, Einstein's special and general relativity, quantum mechanics, superstring theory, cosmological holography, the unified field theory, and Stephen Hawking's book, "A Brief History of Time". The result still escaped me.



Those searches only left me with the option to explore on my own. What occurred to me first were two questions, why the human body is externally symmetrical and what forces make it such. The reasons must have lied in the structure of the LIFE factor at the beginning, so let us examine what kind of structure the life factor has.

Matter is composed of molecules which are composed of atoms which are composed of protons, neutrons, and electrons. Next, it is time to delve into the elementary particles. Going forward, you enter the space of sub-particles, and one set of the sub-particle spaces is quarks (also called straton by some Chinese physicists), and space, named by Murray Gell-Mann of the California Institute of Technology, but what kind of structures do quarks have? According to Nobel Prize winner professor Tsung-Dao Lee, whether quarks exist is still a mystery to be solved, but although I am unsure whether microscopic matter can be divided infinitely, I do believe in the existence of quarks because the structures of nuclei and extranuclear electrons are not ones that can lead to the symmetry of LIFE bodies.

We assume that quarks exist. Are LIFE quarks a factor of LIFE, and of what elementary "things" are quarks made? It seems impossible to divide particles indefinitely because neither particle accelerators nor synchrotron radiation devices can "see" the sub-microscopic material world. Therefore, we must take elementary particles as the object for our study.

From the Wave-Particle Duality, we know that particles have spin characteristics. From quantum mechanics, we know that the spins of particles do not have axes of rotation for four reasons:

1. Some particles look the same from any direction
2. Some look the same after they have turned three-hundred sixty degrees
3. Some look the same after they have turned one-hundred eighty degrees
4. Some look the same only after they have turned seven-hundred twenty degrees

Therefore, the particles are divided into two groups: one group has particles with spins of one half and the other group has particles with spins of zero, one, and two. We know from the Pauli Exclusion Principle and the Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle, that two similar particles cannot have the same position and velocity at the same time. According to Dirac's theory, an electron must have its mate: an anti-electron. In other words, every particle has an antiparticle that can annihilate it. Based on this, Stephen Hawking believed, "There may also be anti-worlds and anti-humans composed of anti-particles. These theories of particle annihilation seem to be close to the edge of the symmetrical structure of LIFE, but they are still not "real people".

In order to combine quantum field theory, which has difficulty explaining gravity, and general relativity, the superstring theory has been established. It proposes that elementary particles are not point particles, but one-dimensional strings of which all particles in nature are vibration modes of them. In this way, sub-microscopic material structures do not exist as particles, but become actual vibrations like the melodies from musical instruments.

The problem is that whether it is the M Theory that can unify the five superstring theories and eleven-dimensional supergravity, or the Matrix theory, neither can solve the unification of the four interacting forces; gravity, electromagnetism, the weak nuclear force, and the strong nuclear force.

Some have tried to explain this with the theory of cosmic holography. The three states of holography are: matter, motion, and thought. In other words, in addition to mass and energy, there is also the cosmic phenomenon of thinking, also known as thought energy. In this way, mankind has broken through the bondage of pure matter by including consciousness within it. Here, human understanding has taken a giant leap forward.

On the basis of the holographic theory, people began trying to establish a unified field theory. During the 1920s, Einstein proposed a unified field theory, hoping to unify gravity and electromagnetism, but he failed in spite of spending all of his latter years trying.

So, where did the First Cause come from? Since the law of universal gravitation cannot answer the question of where the first driving force came from, Newton proposed that it must have come from the Greatest Creator. It is believed that the Unified Field Theory solves the problem of the first cause and the spin of celestial bodies including particle spin, namely the role of one component of the gravitational unified field, which when at the tangential direction, on one hand makes celestial bodies curve spatially together with other components of the same gravitational unified fields, and on the other, these tangential forces lead to rotating torques which make bodies spin around their axis at the same time.

The recent Unified Field Theory recognized that in addition to mass and energy, thought energy is a type of super time and space existence form, which is capable of connecting with the outside world. It is also believed that the amount of space, time, and consciousness can be converted into each other, the composition of black holes is neither mass nor energy but huge bodies of consciousness, the cores of particles are energy of thought and the universe is a holographic unity; this is very great wisdom indeed.

But exactly how was the universe born?

How did LIFE originate?

Why do people have good and bad morals?

These problems cannot be solved satisfactorily by this Unified Field Theory.

After having studied Godel's Incompleteness Theorem, Hawking realized that a Unified Field Theory is impossible to achieve because according to Godel's Incompleteness Theorem, "Within any system, a pair of unprovable, contradictory propositions exists which must consist of a true proposition which in turn is also unprovable". Simply speaking, there are no immovable objects or unstoppable forces. Would it not be a paradox if both were possible? Hawking believed that this Incompleteness Theorem also applies to physics. Therefore, he gave up. At this point, science had temporarily stopped.

## **2. Sudden enlightenment**

I was unwilling to end my exploration after searching this far.

The French scientist, Pierre-Simon Laplace imagined: "We may regard the present state of the universe as the effect of its past and the cause of its future. Consider an intellect which at a certain moment would know all forces that set nature into motion and all positions of all items of which nature is composed; if this intellect were also vast enough to submit these data to analysis, it would embrace in a single formula, the movements of the greatest bodies of the universe and those of the tiniest atoms; for such an intellect, nothing would be uncertain and the future would present before its eyes just as the past", Pierre Simon LaPlace, *A Philosophical Essay on Probabilities*, translated from the 6<sup>th</sup> French edition by Frederick Wilson Truscott and Frederick Lincoln Emory, Dover Publications (New York, 1951, pp.4)

Is it possible for me to become such an intellect? If neither religious classics nor scientific achievements can supply answers to my questions, then where can I find them? Since the Unified Field Theory supposes the universe to be a holographic unity and energy of thinking to be an existence form of hyperspace which is capable of connecting the outside world, then why do I not apply this theory in practice? So I began self-refinement! I practiced my thinking, focused my thought energy, and dispatched my consciousness to the universe to see if it would work. That night I went to bed after practicing, lying on the bed, meditating, and feeling, and suddenly a few sentences entered into my mind. Jesus Christ said that as long as I have pure faith, I can plant a tree next to myself in the sea; another message from Lao Tzu told me that, "Tao has no clear and fixed entity. What does it look like? It is elusive and infinite and has forms in which there are entities so profound and obscure as to harbor the very essence of energy. This essence of energy is true and verifiable". The last sentence was from Buddha Sakyamuni: "Everything with form is unreal".

Aha, here is the secret! I laughed, rolling across the bed, and finally could not help but laugh under the quilt. Do you know what I found? Holographic Order! All secrets lie in Holographic order, not chaos! Looking back at the mortal world, religious mysteries and human ignorance became obvious, but what the

scientists were seeking is so simple, it is like children playing with mud. You scolded someone yesterday, and a bird pooped on your head today. Is there an inevitable connection? You will know it when you find Holographic order.

### **3. LIFE is a nonmaterial structure with spirituality.**

How do we describe LIFE accurately? I read Dr. Christopher Langton from Los Alamos National Laboratory in the U.S.'s description on LIFE in which he said, "The essence of LIFE lies not in its substance but in its form". Inspired by those words, I inferred the following:

1. LIFE is a nonmaterial structure having spirituality
2. LIFE can be described as  $1+1=1$
3. The Greatest Creator does not dominate our LIVES
4. Reincarnation transmigration happens instantaneously with no process in between
5. The view on Doomsday in various religions is wrong
6. There is no doomsday for LIFE, and death is not the end of LIFE
7. The process of LIFE is like the process of writing a fax; LIFE can be "faxed"
8. The nature of transmigration of LIFE is "What goes around comes around";  
"As one sows, so shall they reap"

For more details, please turn to the "Chinese Soul" chapter of LIFE of Lifechanyuan.

## **10. The Funeral System of Lifechanyuan**

### **Xuefeng**

July 15, 2009

(Translation edited by Kaer)

Methods adopted to dispose of corpses are mainly these:

- Inhumations
- Cremations
- Water Burials
- Celestial Burials (Sky Burials)
- Hanging Coffin Burials

- Tower Burials
- Wild Burials
- Cave Burials
- Antiseptic Burials
- Sky Burials

Among the many methods, basically one decision is paramount: to preserve the corpse or to destroy it. Preserving the corpse is to give the soul a home or keep it for the resurrection, and destroying the corpse is to liberate the soul that they might reincarnate as human or go to heaven.

The main ways adopted by modern societies to dispose of corpses are by burning and consigning their ashes in funeral parlors or burying them in cemeteries and setting monuments where people may pay their respects. I have pondered on the disposal issue for when Chanyuan Celestials pass on. From any perspective, the best way to dispose of them is by burning and spreading their ashes across fields and rivers. No trace of any corpse or grave should be left behind.

I recently went to a cemetery in Jiuquan, Jiayuguan. It was built like a garden and the price for the cheapest gravesite was twelve-thousand RMB, while the most expensive ones exceeded thirty-thousand RMB. I felt rather sad because living is already difficult enough but dying should not leave even more misery and sadness for those who remain.

I once drove across two cemeteries, one in Harare, Zimbabwe, and the other in Lanzhou, China. The cemeteries each occupied large areas. There were thousands of tombstones lined up, as if thousands of souls were crowded there and talking to the living people, but what were they saying? It is understandable that their offspring wanted to create beautiful and comfortable places for the souls of their ancestors to rest. Every soul is not only worthy of respect and to be arranged in the best places possible in order to comfort them and allow them to rest in tranquility, but also to soothe the living. This is reasonable, so when we arrange for the dead, we should also consider the living and the offsprings, so which kind of funeral method is most reasonable?

The biggest danger of water and celestial burials is that diseased corpses could infect animals including fish, birds, mammals, reptiles, insects, and others, and eventually humans. Therefore, we encourage neither water burial, celestial burial, nor other similar methods.

The biggest disadvantage of inhumation is that it consumes land that living people need. In the case of cremation, whether the ashes are placed in funeral homes or buried inside monuments, the nature of cremations remains the same as that of the inhumation, as it still brings trouble to future generations. The best

disposal method can only be cremation with the ashes being scattered across mountains and rivers.

Funeral systems are reflections of cultures. The formations of cultures are based on people's understanding of nature, human society, and LIFE. When we look at the dead from the perspective of LIFE, we find that souls go to one of four places after death:

- 1、 The Upper World
- 2、 The Lower World
- 3、 Reincarnation back to mortality
- 4、 Staying between Yin and Yang Space temporarily

So, for 95% of the dead, their physical remains have no value or meaning to them. They only serve as spiritual comfort to their living descendants.

As the spiritual guide of Lifechanyuan, I do not interfere with how others treat the memories of their friends and relatives. People can do whatever they find to be appropriate, but for Chanyuan Celestials, my suggestions are that after they leave this world, most will go to the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, and the Elysium Celestial Islands Continent. They will not go to lower realms of LIFE such as the animal world, plant world, or hell world, nor will they reincarnate and return to the human world, let alone hover between Yin and Yang space as lonely ghosts. Therefore, there is no need to leave any trace of their physical remains in this world, because even a single small trace would leave worries and would present hidden troubles to their future lives in heaven. Thus, the funeral system of Lifechanyuan is to NOT let your descendants be extravagant with your body:

- Do NOT have your descendants cry for you
- Do NOT have your descendants make graves and tombstones for you
- Do NOT have your descendants make coffins and urns for you
- Cremate the corpse and scatter the ashes across mountains, rivers, lakes, and seas

The above are just suggestions for Chanyuan Celestials outside Lifechanyuan. Whether you want to accept them or not is up to you, however for the Chanyuan celestials living within our community - The New Oasis for LIFE - they are not suggestions, but requirements. Whether you accept them or not, the Home will arrange your funeral for you like this after you leave this world. Any Chanyuan celestial who is unwilling to accept it should choose to live outside the community.

In short, the funeral system of Lifechanyuan is good for future Chanyuan celestials LIVES because it eases the burdens on relatives and friends maximally,

wastes no space on the earth, and causes no trouble to future generations. This is a symbol of civilization and one of cultural sublimation.

## 11. Lifechanyuan' s Standpoint on Homosexuality

Deiform Buddha

Dec 13th, 2006

Homosexuality is not something new and has been there since ancient times. Different people have different attitudes toward it. However, it is generally repulsive whether from religious doctrines or the common moral judgments.

Lifechanyuan' s attitudes toward homosexuality are non-excluding, non-discrimination, non-encouragement and non-support.

Religionist, socialist, psychologist, psychiatrist and sexologist all participate in the discussion about homosexuality phenomenon. However, they seldom provide a proper solution. I will start by asking the question: how does homosexuality occur?

The major cause of homosexuality is society. At early youth of adolescent development, everybody wishes to explore the mystery of sex. However, the society detests the intimate sex relationships between teenagers of different sex, so they tend to draw closer to the same sex which is acceptable by both the society and parents. So, homosexuality tendency easily occurs in early youth. In this sense, everybody is homosexual. But as they grow up, most people fall in love and get along with opposite sex, get married and live a normal life. Due to the restriction of kinds of objective factors, a small group of people have not found the channels to release their love and sex to opposite sex timely, so they finally move towards homosexuality.

Homosexual is not an evil, but a kind of confusion to love and sex. It is an abnormal life style.

Lifechanyuan reveres to life; so, we love homosexual same as we love all other people, animals and plants. We do not discriminate homosexual, regarding them as ugly or shame, surely neither nobler than others.

Generally speaking, no matter they are of same sex and opposite sex, as long as they love each other and bring no harm to society, they are free. Homosexuals are entitled to live the life style they like and should not be blamed or punished. As long as they live a joyful and happy life, we have no authority to condemn and embarrass them.





However, from the perspective of self-improvement and self-refinement and the desire of being a celestial, homosexual is a wrong tendency. “Both Yin and Yang construct Tao; short of one of them is a disease”. Yin and Yang exist harmoniously that is Tao; homosexual is against the principle of Tao, also against the original intention of the Greatest Creator. The Greatest Creator create male and female, keep the proportion in scope of 51%and49%; and the Greatest Creator made people live a life of heterosexual rather than homosexual.

Homosexual, adultery, prostitution, incest and having sex intercourse with animals are improper phenomena; and the appearance of these phenomena is resulted from society and incorrect concept of love and sex. Love and sex are precious gifts that the Greatest Creator bestows to human being; to enjoy love and sex is a God-given right for human beings. But human beings set up a lot of difficulties to have love and sex. Especially the marriage life, it restrains love and sex into a limited domain, waste lots of love and sex resources, make many people can't meet their love and sex requirement, enforce people into homosexual, prostitution, adultery, and even having sex with animal.

“Minds are the most important of the Three Realms, and consciousness is the most important of all rules.” All words and deeds are controlled by consciousness. Homosexual is a long-time psychological habit. As long as we deepen understanding and shape our thinking, a homosexual will turn into heterosexual. Of course, it needs the cooperation of the whole society to provide a relax environment for love and sex.

Lifechanyuan's attitudes toward love and sex and its analysis of the era of Lifechanyuan are to create a harmonious, comfortable and free environment for humankind. Only when we get into the Lifechanyuan era, the phenomena of homosexual, adultery, prostitution, incest and having sex with animal can disappear forever; people can enjoy normal love and sex life sufficiently.

We must realize homosexual is abnormal both physical and mental; it violates the character of Tao and the will of the Greatest Creator. Only when we realize it is an illness, we can find the proper way to cure it.

I wish all homosexuals get into Lifechanyuan. In Lifechanyuan, we love you and treat you equally without any discrimination; we work together to adjust our thinking and values in a silently and unconsciously manner. We make our speeches and actions fit the Greatest Creator's Tao unconsciously to achieve celestial quality. We will enjoy life in Heaven, Thousand-year World, ten-Thousand-year World, Elysium world and Celestial Islands Continent after we leave the man's world.





Extend our sympathy and best wishes to all homosexuals.

## 12. Lifechanyuan's Attitudes Toward the Bourgeoisie

Nov 7th, 2007

Xuefeng

Without the bourgeoisie, there would not be progress and development of mankind; without the bourgeoisie, there would not be abundant commodity and lifestyle; so, the bourgeoisie should be respected and protected.

The private property should not be violated and deprived at someone's option, and private house should not be intruded and disturbed at random.

The bourgeoisie is a stratum of hardworking, more diligent and more creative than the proletariat. They contributed much more to society than the proletariat.

The process of creating and accumulating wealth is very hard; and one needs to work from dawn to night, to exert all his strengths and wisdoms, to take risks and to work hard.

The hopes for the bourgeoisie are: don't oppress and exploit the employees working for you; pay salary on time according to the legal limit of government; ensure their basic living safeguard, cultivation, and further study, as well as their rights and interests of participating social activities; do not make a fortune through polluting and destroying nature; do not excessively lift up your horn and make widely known; do not be over extravagant to arouse others' envy and resentment. You can fully enjoy the material life but do not waste and squander; you also need to give hopes and means of subsistence to the proletariat when you are better-off; one-tenth of your incomes should be taken out to reward the society.

In this way, the bourgeoisie can exist for a long time and enjoy the everlasting prosperity; otherwise, it will strengthen the turbulence of the society.

### **13. New Year's Thinking Proposed by Lifechanyuan**

#### **Xuefeng**

January 1, 2005

(Translation edited by Kaer)

Firstly, we mourn deeply for the more than one hundred-thousand people who died in the Indian Ocean earthquakes and tsunami recently. May their souls enter into the Kingdom of Heaven and may their living friends and relatives recover from their sorrow soon to rebuild their homes with as few tears as possible.

We have already seen the power of the Indian Ocean Tsunami. Facing the wrath of nature, human beings are small and powerless. We should understand that everything in nature - the entire universe - is ordered and programmed and no matter what information we enter into nature, we will get corresponding feedback from it; there are no accidental phenomena in the universe. Behind the occurrence of all phenomena, corresponding factors must be at work; there are no natural phenomena without causes. Inevitable factors lead to inevitable results; this is procedure and an objective law that cannot be shifted by people's will.

We had predicted the earthquake that caused this tsunami a few months ago. We put quotation marks on "earthquake" out of fear of causing any panic or misunderstanding and out of fear of being regarded as deliberately casting a mist and making a mess. Now, the problem is that if we continue to persist in our old ways, I am afraid that another one or two tremendous disasters await us. We must wake up to this danger BEFORE we cross the critical point.

Humankind is the product of the Greatest Creator's consciousness, has close relationships with other LIVES in the universe, and interacts as causes and effects. Once people break the natural harmony, order, and symmetry of nature, they will face extinction from disasters.

There is only one way to survive. That is to revere the Greatest Creator, revere LIFE, and revere nature. If we ignore them, then the prospects for our continued existence becomes tenuous.

In order to mend the fold after the sheep have been stolen, bring the dead back to LIFE, turn away from danger, and be glorious and bright, Lifechanyuan puts

forward the following suggestions for humankind to consider during this new year.

1. Stop researching and promoting biological genes and stop cloning lives.
2. Stop sending artificial satellite junk into space, constantly.
3. Stop all nuclear testing and reduce military expenditures steadily.
4. Reduce religious activities throughout the world and move closer to Lifechanyuan gradually.
5. All political parties in the world must abandon their dogmas and gradually shift to Lifechanyuan values.
6. America must withdraw its troops from their hundreds of bases throughout the world as soon as possible and Al-Qaeda must stop its confrontational activities.
7. The Middle Eastern countries should reconcile through multiple channels and end their internal strife.
8. Strengthen and expand the UN's functions of coordinating global affairs which will be integrated under their overall arrangement - It is hoped that they will regard revering the Greatest Creator, revering LIFE, and revering nature as their new mission.
9. All countries should learn from China to implement effective birth control policies.
10. Reunification of the Korean peninsula should take place as soon as possible with no quarreling between brothers.
11. Taiwan should return to mainland China as soon as possible; have NO fantasies, lest the entire island sink forever.
12. Scientists with keen spiritual senses should break through the shackles of material thinking as soon as possible, focus on researching and exploring the nonmaterial negative universe, make clear the true meaning of time and space as soon as possible, and provide guidance to human thinking and behavior with super-scientific knowledge.
13. LIFE scientists should concentrate on exploring LIFE's mysteries, especially to solving the mysteries of the essence of the soul and to providing human beings with real knowledge about LIFE.
14. All universities and middle schools should offer courses on thoughts and wisdom of Jesus, Sakyamuni, Mohammed (PBUH), and Lao Tze.
15. International media should publicize more truth, goodness, and beauty, and less of the falsity, evil, and ugly phenomena of human society; they should strive to lead people away from dark, negative thinking and toward bright, positive thinking.
16. Stop hunting and killing wild animals, including fishes in rivers and seas, stop cutting down forests, close factories and mines that pollute the air, rivers, and soil, do NOT break any new ground for construction within a year, but maintain moderate economic growth, and NEVER rush into development.

17. Set this as "the year to eliminate hatred"; for a better future for mankind, everyone: every organization, every region, and every country should eliminate hatred from their hearts and give up revenge temporarily, no matter how profound their hatreds are.
18. The governments of the United States, Japan, China, Saudi Arabia, Egypt, and other wealthy countries are invited to offer financial support to Lifechanyuan so that Chanyuan celestials can transform the Gobi and other deserts into oases and expand living spaces for humans. Lifechanyuan has unique plans and methods to transform the Gobi and other deserts.

"You reap what you sow"; the Greatest Creator helps those who help themselves. Whether to live or to die is contained within a thought; "the abysses of miseries are boundless, so repent and be saved". Think deeply, there is a way out; rein in at the brink of the precipice, bring the dead to LIFE. Do what you want; Karma is the shadow following you.

## **14. Opening Remarks from Lifechanyuan**

### **Deiform Buddha**

April 8, 2004  
(Translation edited by Kaer)

**Welcome to Lifechanyuan**  
**Words for the Sages and Celestials**  
**Congratulations on starting a new LIFE-course**

To begin with, I wish to declare that outside Lifechanyuan, I am Xuefeng, an imperfect and ordinary sage with all seven emotions and six desires, but in Lifechanyuan, I am Deiform Buddha, and what I will talk about here is the Tao of the universe and LIFE.

Firstly, Lifechanyuan requires that in order to enter, you must have a quiet heart, mind, and soul, because you cannot achieve much or go very far without peace

of mind. Fragrances attract butterflies to flowers and consciousness flows freely when your heart is at peace. No diseases will bother you when your heart and body are clean, and pure hearts will be frequented by celestial beings. It is only by calming down and paying no attention to forms that you can see essences through phenomena, the stream of consciousness of the universe can continuously flow into your own consciousness, then you can reach the states of interacting with the universe, and enter the mind of the Greatest Creator, Jesus, Sakyamuni, Mohammed (PBUH) and LaoTzu. It is only then that can you learn the mysteries of the universe and the true meaning of LIFE as well as know the answers of who you are, from where you have come, and to where you are going.

There are many books that predict the future of mankind, including the Bible, Buddhist Scriptures, the Tao Te Ching, the Quran, Prophecies of Nostradamus, Raymund Hermes, Tui Bei tu, the Pancake song, Geog-am You-Rog, and Mayan mythology. These books are revelations to humankind from the LIFE of higher spaces. The recent "Predictions of the Martians" has very few contradictions to those of Lifechanyuan except that Chanyuan Celestials are not from Mars, but from a different space and time. The real record of human history and our future is still kept under the Pyramids and inside the moon. Of course, you would be better off paying no attention to this and not believing those far-fetched explanations and reasonings that some people make for their own purposes.

If you want to enter Lifechanyuan, you should not linger on previous knowledge that you acquired through seeing, hearing, smelling, tasting, and feeling; you should instead learn to communicate with the universe spiritually. If you surrender yourself and melt into the universe, then you will see clearly the nature of Christianity, Buddhism, and other religions, and you will get to know the causes of all major disasters and events happening throughout the world.

Let us use the Falun Gong as an example: what was the reason for their appearance and why were they suppressed by the Chinese government? Who are Li Hongzhi and Jiang Zemin? The Chinese government claimed that the Falun Gong is a cult but the Falun Gong says that Jiang was evil. Who was really evil? It is only by using our spirituality that can we understand what this was all about.

Of all the knowledge that humans have accumulated, only a single percent is true wisdom whereas the remaining ninety-nine percent is rubbish. This is very close to the ratio of the total weight of all precious metals and gemstones on the earth to the weight of the earth itself; therefore, we should not waste our time on absorbing the knowledge accumulated by humans and feel pleased with ourselves for gathering junk. What we should be doing is developing our brains because the "jewels" stored within our brains are of greater value than all the "jewels" in the world.

Lifechanyuan says that the total energy of the universe is zero. The theoretical physicist and cosmologist, Stephen Hawking also recognized this in his book "A



Brief History of Time”; this indicates that scientists are very close to the Greatest Creator. However scientists can only get “close” to the truth without ever truly grasping it. Einstein once tried to establish a Unified Field Theory of the universe. At present, scientists standing at the zenith of discovery are also actively seeking ways to establish one, however they are still quite far from it. They only recognize the first four forces in the universe but “turn a blind eye” to the second four: the structural force, the repulsive force, the conscious force, and the spiritual force. The main reason for this is their lack of understanding of the negative universe.

In the future, people who have grasped the truth can only be those who enter Lifechanyuan. People are misled easily by phenomena which consume their time, energy, and intelligence. So to enter Lifechanyuan, one must learn indifference and how to turn a blind eye and a deaf ear to the things around them and avoid being misled by phenomena and public opinions which can and will make them lose their direction. When we focus on phenomena, we should only discuss why they appear, what do they mean.

Karma and transmigration are not matters of believing or not believing; rather, they are principles and orders of LIFE. No one can understand the real reasons behind any phenomena until their principles and orders are grasped. "Divine punishments, though slow, are always sure. With big meshes, yet letting nothing slip through". If one's disorderly conduct was not punished in a previous life, then they will surely be dealt with in this or another one. You should enter Lifechanyuan in order to pursue a better life, not to follow a path that a predecessor has walked. You must no longer reincarnate into the mortal world; instead, you must develop towards a higher level of LIFE space, toward the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World or the Elysium World. You must understand and use mental cultivation methods; you must allow your thinking to enter a high-level LIFE space in advance, BEFORE the catastrophe comes. Lifechanyuan is a holy place and our spiritual home. I invite all of you to enjoy the real fun of being human and to live happily and freely while still here.

**To the sages and celestials who have entered Lifechanyuan:**

**All of you are from high-level LIFE spaces, you have been awakened with great wisdom, and you have come to save humanity. May you live up to your mission and use your wisdom and spirituality as a boat to bring all people from the sea of suffering to the shore of heaven.**

**May the Greatest Creator be with us!**

**May God and Buddha be with us!**

**May all of you ascend to a high-level LIFE space!**

## 15. FAQs Concerning Lifechanyuan

### Xuefeng

(Edited by Kaer)

#### **Q-1: What kind of institution is Lifechanyuan?**

**A:** Lifechanyuan is neither a political organization, a religious group, a company, nor an enterprise. We are the home of human spirits and souls and will not establish any for-profit entity. We integrate the profound wisdom of all the saints and celestials in human history with the main scientific achievements and various religious perspectives pointing toward a clear path for the survival and development of humanity. We are a habitat for human spirits and souls and the spiritual home for ordinary, kind, honest, diligent, and wise people, and also a college that teaches the meanings of life and LIFE and a transit station for those who possess perfect human natures and strive for higher-level spaces of LIFE.

#### **Q-2: What is the significance of Lifechanyuan's birth?**

**A:** People are now faced with a potentially huge crisis which concerns our complete survival. The significance of the birth of Lifechanyuan at this time is to help people survive this crisis. When a leaf withers and falls, it does not mean that any special event will happen, but when all the leaves are doing so, it must mean that "winter is coming". Similarly, when a person turns their back on the Greatest Creator, it does not mean that troubles lie ahead for mankind, but when the vast majority of mankind turns their backs on the Greatest Creator, their nature is lost and they become greedy, selfish, cunning, and "smart", it means that "the winter of human society is coming". You can refer to the articles and information in recent reports about climate change and at the <http://www.smcyintenatioanalfamily.com> website and this can help you to understand the significance of the birth of Lifechanyuan.

#### **Q-3: Is it possible for Lifechanyuan to help humans survive the coming freezing winter?**

**A:** Definitely! In April of 2009, I warned everyone that the so-called "end of the world in 2012" would not happen, but that rather than doomsday coming suddenly, it will increase gradually with more and more serious natural climatic changes. Alas, little changes happen gradually, but great changes take place instantly and natural climate changes over the past eight years have demonstrated my predictions fully. If humanity as a whole fail to awaken to this last-minute danger and we do not change our traditional production and life model immediately, then the entire natural ecology will collapse within fifteen to twenty years and



humanity will be in great danger. Climate changes will become more and more volatile; droughts, floods, hurricanes, intense heat, and severe cold will attack us, and fires, floods, and plagues from insects and pestilence will happen. The number of refugees will grow geometrically and people will compete for resources just to survive. As a result, conflicts and competition between states, interest groups, religious and political groups, and patriarchal clans will become more intense and the situation will become absolutely tragic; even cut-throat. Every day will be a contest between life and death and that will be the "chilly winter for human society". Then, who will be fortunate enough to survive the calamity and survive in the "chilly winter"? The answer is that those who have entered into Lifechanyuan will escape the calamity.

**Q-4: What is Lifechanyuan's goal?**

**A:** First, we will do our best to prevent that "chilly winter" from befalling the human world, but if we find it impossible to prevent, then souls who have entered Lifechanyuan will be sent to the Thousand-year World to survive "the chilly winter", and they will embrace the "Dawn of the Millenium" in the future.

**Q-5: Could Lifechanyuan save all people?**

**A:** This is Impossible! Lifechanyuan can only save one percent of mankind.

**Q-6: Why not everyone?**

**A:** It is not that Lifechanyuan would not want to save everyone, but the majority of people are unwilling to be saved by us because they prefer money, power, fame, and high status over their own LIVES. This is putting the cart before the horse by refusing to repent, so how would it be possible to save them? As for many other people who do not covet those worldly pleasures, they are stubborn, confused, and under the control of evil spirits; they are unable to relax and perceive; it is also impossible to save them.

**Q-7: Then, who can be saved?**

**A:** Those with spirituality as well as perfect human nature.

**Q-8: How will you implement the rescue work?**

**A:** Actually, the so-called "rescue" refers here to the salvation of souls. Therefore, Lifechanyuan is only a revelation and the salvation of souls depends only on yourselves, so the key to accessing Lifechanyuan lies in your own hands.

**Q-9: How can people enter into Lifechanyuan?**

**A:** Firstly, you need to know and understand Lifechanyuan. Anybody who wants to enter Lifechanyuan must ponder over questions of thinking, the universe, time and space, LIFE (spirit and soul), life, humanity, morality, and so on, because it will only possible for you to



find your key to Lifechanyuan when your understanding and perception achieves a certain realm and only your spirit and soul can enter Lifechanyuan.

**Q-10: Is Lifechanyuan the only way to be saved?**

**A:** No! As long as you trust in and take the Way of the Greatest Creator, and possess a perfect human nature, then you will be saved. Lifechanyuan only guides people to believe in and take the Way of the Greatest Creator.

**Q-11: Why are Lifechanyuan's articles written in Chinese rather than English?**

**A:** Buddha said, "Your Eastern land is in the Southern Continent of Jambu. The sky is high and the soil is deep with much land but few people; the people are greedy and bloodthirsty, they have become comfortable with rumors and lies, prefer deception and bullying, and lack loyalty, filial piety, benevolence, and righteousness; I have Three Stores of scriptures to instruct them on how to be free from suffering and to deliver all beings from torment".

Xuefeng says: "Your Eastern land ignores the Three Stores of scripture. The sky is low and the soil is barren with little land but many people; the people have become ignorant of god and Buddha and of the law and nature, the people are still greedy and bloodthirsty, they remain comfortable with rumors and lies, prefer deception and bullying, and lack loyalty, filial piety, benevolence, and righteousness; I have Lifechanyuan that can make the dead come back to life and deliver all beings from torment."

China is the most populous country with the most serious crisis in the world. If China collapses, then a terrible disaster might encircle the globe. Without any regard to importance or priority, the articles of Lifechanyuan must be written first in Chinese.

**Q-12. What is meant by, "To unify all religions into one uniform belief system"?**

**A:** "To unify all religions into one uniform belief system" is an inevitability for the development of human wisdom and spirituality. It neither depends on anyone's will nor does it mean that all religions will be unified into Lifechanyuan. Rather, it means that the organizations and forms of all religions will disappear. The theoretical basis of Lifechanyuan is the Bible, the Diamond Sutra, the Qur'an, and the Tai Te Ching, and our instructors are Jesus, Sakyamuni, Mohammad (PBUH), and Lao Tzu. Lifechanyuan also absorbs all the thoughts and spiritual achievements from both antiquity and modernity, both Chinese and foreign. Therefore, Lifechanyuan contains the spiritual core of the major religions and the wisdom of the gods, Buddha and Celestials, and human saints and sages. The only purposes are to instruct people on how to break from the shackles of their souls and to achieve the goal that humanity will establish faith in and take the Way of the ONLY Greatest Creator. This is the meaning of, "To unify all religions into one uniform belief system".

**Q-13. What kind of faith should people have from the perspective of Lifechanyuan?**

**A:** The Father, loved by Jesus; Buddha's ancestor, praised by Sakyamuni; Allah, worshipped by the Prophet Mohammed (PBUH); and the creator of Tao, revered by Lao Tzu; all of the four titles of respect refer to the Greatest Creator, the Spirit who should be loved, praised, worshiped, and revered by all people. It is only by adhering to a singular faith that people can have a common direction and only by having that common direction that they can resolve enmity, cooperate hand in hand, and maintain peace and the ecological balance of the Earth. Finally, people will be free from ignorance and fatuity and enjoy real human lives.

## **16. Preface of Lifechanyuan Values**

### **Fansheng Buddha**

(Translation edited by Kaer)

As we know, Chanyuan values were born in Chanyuan Corpus. In order to understand them, one should read them first, which according to Crane celestial, is a unique and outstanding book. This description is appropriate, for we all know that nothing happens accidentally; whether a book or a theoretical system, their birth is NEVER accidental. As people, we are only in direct contact with literal things, neither the conscious opportunity nor the whole process behind it are things that we can imagine and understand, but there must be sources and provenances behind any literal phenomena. Reading from this angle, the whole text reappears as a lively script in which its characters and events are full of vivid details. It is how archeologists can recover bits of ancient history through a series of intact excavations. From this perspective, any literal things left in human history are based upon the author's life experiences, the social background at that time, and the uniqueness of his or her consciousness.

If you read Chanyuan Corpus in this way, it will all come alive and its soul will jump off of each page. With this attitude, you will complete the entire corpus naturally in one setting and find it to be impeccable. It covers a wide range of subjects that are rarely found in human history and also touches on the depth of cultural context with a background that is unobtainable from any other book that any human culture can match. So, it is no exaggeration to say that Chanyuan Corpus reproduces the development of human history vividly and crystallizes human wisdom from antiquity to modernity. Chanyuan Corpus starts from the

birth of the universe, analyzes deeply several documents of major religious sects in human history, and reproduces the original features of all religious scriptures. It traces the entire history of China from ancient times to the present from historical legends through thousands of years of human development. From this perspective, you can go back and reinterpret any classics, allusions, myths, and historical legends, as they are all alive now and are closely related to the relevance of our lives today and understand how the contribution of Chanyuan Corpus to mankind is outstanding because it has reached the pinnacle of interpretive wisdom of human history.

If we read Chanyuan Corpus closely, we will sense that it leads us to know the Greatest Creator from the origin of the universe to the space of Life, from the motions of macroscopic celestial bodies to those of sub-microscopic quarks and strings, and from the great unsolved mysteries of history to the smallest things happening around us every day. It uses "Life's Wisdom" chapter and "Unconventional Thinking" chapter to interpret the truth of human history to analyze natural phenomena, and uses the crystallization of human wisdom to trigger sparks of our wisdom. The chapters of "Humanity and Human Life" and "LIFE" interpret the origins of people, the levels, truth, and meanings of LIFE, and so much more. From ancient times to the present, from the macroscopic world, down to that of the microscopic, it reveals the evolutionary processes of all human life and points out the current situation of human development and the difficulties that will be encountered in its future development. In the "Preaching" chapter and the "Universe, Time and Space" chapter, it offers detailed explanations of all phenomena in ways that can be understood easily by common people. It also explains in detail, the origin of the universe and through its description, the birth process of the Greatest Creator. The universe's development is presented in such a way that we can understand correctly what Dao is. It also reveals the unified field of the universe from the dual perspectives of theology and science, and points out the current positions and drawbacks of science. It also reveals the birth of time and space in the universe and guides us to understand the living conditions of the various LIVES in 36-dimensional space, points out the beautiful developmental trend for mankind, and finds better living spaces for LIFE. Among them, the nonmaterial world will lead mankind to explore unknown realms and open new chapters to further understand the truth and meaning of LIFE and the Greatest Creator, and to raise our level of LIFE. The chapters on "Revelation", "Self-Improvement and Self-cultivation", "Celestial Cultivation", the "Attainment of Buddhahood", and the "Treasures of Classical Advice" guide us on how to understand the truth of LIFE and improve our levels of LIFE. They lead us to experience, step by step, the changes from microscopic LIFE to macroscopic LIFE, from natural phenomena to the essential changes of things, and from the elementary, to the intermediate, and to the advanced, with practical approaches. By these means, we can improve our understanding and gradually make our knowledge advance from the quantitative to the qualitative. This is also the process of training us to achieve enlightenment gradually. These methods are fixed, but their applications are flexible, changeable, and differ from

person to person, from low to high, and in orderly manners. The "Civilization" chapter is a new chapter opened for humankind because in the future, people will know the Greatest Creator and solve the problems of the current processes of human development from their roots.

In Qiankun Celestial's words:

"We must know our roots and origins, the Greatest Creator, the origins of the universe, and the operating mechanisms of things from nonexistence to existence, so as to work out the game rules of human life and existence to ensure that all LIVES can share free, happy, and blessed lives bestowed by the Greatest Creator. As a result, people will live in harmonious and peaceful times when everyone will know the roots of life as being grateful to the Greatest Creator and cherishing LIFE".

Chanyuan Corpus covers too much information to cover completely here. To summarize it, the whole Corpus impresses us with its extraordinary integrity and strictness in the many chapters of the book which form a coherent whole. As a theoretical system, it is impeccable. The conscious opportunity and process behind such an amazing manuscript is by no means an accidental turning point because a person's time and energy are limited. It is my view that even if one wanted to study such a vast and broad field, it would be difficult even if they were to devote their whole life to it, otherwise this fantastic book would have appeared long ago and we would not have needed to wait until now. We can say that the Chanyuan Corpus is a book from heaven which is written in words, but better than that, it seems to tell you everything and nothing at the same time. Whether you understand it or not depends on your nature.

So much for that. Let me talk about what Chanyuan values are according to my understanding: They are the most direct channel to your source of LIFE:

1. They show a path of happiness that the Greatest Creator and various Gods and Buddha have conveyed to mankind through Xuefeng
2. They bring our sight closer to the "roots" of the universe which seem far away from us
3. They uncover the veil of space, time, and the nonmaterial world
4. They combine religion with science organically and make great contributions to the scientific establishment of the unification of the universe
5. They help us to interpret the meaning of LIFE, from its origin to its transmigrations, and from its level to the improvement of its quality
6. They reveal the universe's true "consciousness, structure, and energy", and allow us to break down our barriers of consciousness to recognize and connect with its source directly
7. They help us to understand that it is the obligation of every LIFE to maintain a stable and harmonious universe, understand the meaning of

human life and LIFE, and understand how to improve the quality of our LIVES and to welcome such opportunities when the universe is about to undergo major adjustments

8. That is to say that Chanyuan values are the LIFE and human life norms that must be followed by new people and also show the best ways for us to obtain wisdom because it gathers all the wisdom from throughout human history and continues to carry it forward.

Chanyuan values are a treasure chest from which you can take whatever you want. People armed with these values can identify all truth and falsity, leaving demons and ghosts with no places to hide. The values can help to open your eyes to wisdom, Dharma, and Buddha. They are a great melting pot of LIFE. The kind of LIFE quality that you want to obtain depends on your effort and wisdom. Of course, Chanyuan values are also a Pandora's Box, "Good begets good and evil leads to evil". Chanyuan values seem simple but they cover many of life's secrets, from solving real-life problems to interpreting LIFE phenomena, from health-preservation methods to ways of improving the quality of LIFE and guiding us to improve our understanding in a detailed manner. From understanding the truth of things to interpreting the nature of our LIVES, its secrets interpret everything organically and combine the material world that we can see, hear, feel, smell, and taste, with the nonmaterial world that is beyond conception. They reveal the truth from the manifestation phenomena of LIFE and let us know what the soul and the non-material structure of LIFE are. They also reveal how to know our own spiritual entities, how to connect with other spirits, and how to recognize the relation between us and the spirit of our source...step by step.

It seems that Chanyuan values have too much content while also having none at all. What are Chanyuan values? You have to interpret them yourself and use them flexibly. What are Chanyuan values? Do you understand them? Well, I seem to say nothing.

## **17. Lifechanyuan Celebrates No Birthdays**

**Xuefeng**

April 22, 2007

(Translation edited by Kaer)

Celebrating birthdays for babies and the aged is warm, loving, and a pleasant cultural tradition. Therefore, Lifechanyuan does not object to people celebrating those birthdays, however, when young and middle-aged people celebrate their birthdays, especially in a way that is flashy, it is neither tender nor enjoyable, but becomes vulgar and burdensome.

Officials who celebrate their birthdays do so as a form of invisible corruption and business professionals who celebrate theirs do so to flaunt their success and their invited guests to follow the traditional customs.

Lifechanyuan attempts to make life plain and simple, to simplify benevolence, righteousness, courtesy, wisdom, and credibility, and deepen morality; therefore, we do not fuss with birthdays by wasting our time, energy, and material resources to satisfy the temporary vanities of our members. If we want to celebrate any birthdays, we should celebrate our births in Heaven: the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, and the Elysium Celestial Islands Continent.

**Let us rid ourselves from unnecessary and elaborate formalities!**

## **18. Lifechanyuan is Not an Organization**

**Xuefeng**

Aug 23, 2005

(Translation edited by Kaer)

Upon joining an organization, whether a religious, political, or even a criminal one, you lose not only your freedom of life but also the freedom of your soul. When one is in an organization, they cannot speak or act freely, and a person without freedom is much the same as a sheep in the fold. All those who become involved

in organizations have distorted minds and imperfect personalities, and the longer they remain in them, the more likely they are to become paranoid. Because of the long-term influence of organizational thinking and behavior, they become tight screws in those organizations and unable to identify themselves. The situation is the same as with tigers being trapped in zoos; as mountains become less familiar, tigers lose their courage to roar atop them and learn to regard the world outside the cage as a prison while the prison is actually within the cage. Actually, joining an organization is gambling with an uncertain future, joining a political party is gambling with one's destiny, and joining a religious organization is gambling with one's soul; therefore, all members of political parties and religions are gamblers, they are clever in trifles but irrational and stupid in important things except for those leaders who climb to the throne after fighting and killing each other off. Lifechanyuan is totally different from the above organizations because they are only tied by the relationships of being within the same organizations and the friendships between them are only of the party spirit, while those in Lifechanyuan are tied by the friendships of wanting to improve themselves and of being good examples for other community members to improve themselves. What brings us together is that we are in resonance with each other, love each other, and share the same ideal and goal. Thus, the relationships among us are those of friends, brothers, sisters, and lovers, and what links us together is not the collective will, but friendships and our worship for the Greatest Creator. Therefore, Lifechanyuan focuses on human nature, friendship, giving full play to strength of character, intelligence, truth, kindness, and beauty inside each Chanyuan celestial, with emphasis on the full experience of joy, happiness, and friendship.

- Religious organizations have rituals and regular gatherings, while Lifechanyuan has none
- Political parties have constitutions and organizational disciplines, while Lifechanyuan has none
- The members of religions and political parties must pay certain fees, while Lifechanyuan members pay none
- Religions and political parties have strict organizational forms and there are disputes for status and power within them, while there are none in Lifechanyuan

The positions of all Chanyuan celestials are predestined, lifelong, and cannot be replaced by others. For example, Crane celestial is the General Director of Lifechanyuan and he will remain so forever, even if he resigns and ends his participation in the construction of Lifechanyuan, and even after he leaves this mortal world for the Thousand-year World. Another example is for the eight positions of "Sages of Lifechanyuan"; once anyone becomes one, they will always remain one. Other positions such as the Saints of Yin and Yang, the Four Heavenly Kings, the Eight Masters, the Sixteen Zens, and several others; all these positions enjoy either lifelong or eternal tenure. They are as stars in the sky; each has their own unique function and position, and none can be replaced.



Religions and political parties protect their own interests, only granting leftovers to outsiders, while Lifechanyuan maintains the overall interests of everyone.

Religions and political parties only recruit devotees and their doors are only open to those who support them exclusively, while the doors of Lifechanyuan are open to everyone: religious followers, partisans, leaders, democrats with neither party nor religion, and even unemployed vagrants; as long as you are a sage, you are welcome to become a celestial.

There are no rules or regulations and no rights or obligations in Lifechanyuan. People are independent of each other and follow their own inclinations. We celebrate our happiness every day by singing and dancing but we might not do it for several years when we are under dark clouds; our causes depend on the driving forces in every celestial's mind and we are free from any compulsion. Moral courts reside deep within our hearts which enable us to make self-confessions, self-litigations, and self-judgments without any involvement from others.

**Xuefeng is only the guide of Lifechanyuan, but he is not qualified to command anyone. Chanyuan celestials respect him because of his wisdom and friendship as well as his sincere respect for them and because of the resonance that we all share deep inside. Xuefeng never imposes his will on any Chanyuan celestial who does not accept it. In short, Lifechanyuan is not an organization.**

## **19. Symbols of the Lifechanyuan Era**

### **Xuefeng**

(Translation edited by Kaer)

First, let us understand these eight characteristics of the era in which we are living:

1. The current era of humanity is one of disorder



2. It is an era of nationalities, political parties, religions, races, countries, and other interest groups fighting with each other, both overtly and covertly
3. It is an era of people mostly pursuing material comfort but ultimately falling apart
4. It is an era in which the winners make the rules while the losers suffer, with all power flowing from the barrels of guns
5. It is an era of countries being controlled by separatist regimes through the force of arms
6. It is an era that is locked in a seesaw struggle between truth, goodness, and beauty, against falsity, evil, and ugliness, with the latter gaining the upper hand
7. It is an era in which people are confused with gloomy hearts and souls, decadent spirits, anxious minds, and unable to see the trend of future developments
8. In one sentence, it is an era under Satan's reign

**The new Lifechanyuan era can be characterized by the following eight major qualities:**

1. The disappearance of countries
2. The disappearance of religions
3. The disappearance of political parties
4. The disappearance of families
5. The disappearance of war, crime, hunger, and disease
6. A shift from the pursuit of material comfort to that of spiritual satisfaction
7. The production and life of people everywhere will be steered by saints and managed by sages
8. Knowledge of the Greatest Creator will take root in society and we will live in a harmonious and orderly manner with nature and other advanced LIVES in the universe

**Beyond those, there are these eight additional features:**

1. Deserts will become oases
2. The orders of "No one will pocket anything found on the ground and doors are not bolted at night" will become normal
3. People will trust, respect, and love each other mutually as members of a single family
4. The weather will usually be favorable, with distinct seasons and natural calamities such as earthquakes and storms being greatly reduced
5. The evil practice of judging human dignity by money, power, and fame will be reversed
6. The forms of love between men and women will diversify
7. The lifespans of people will be extended to about half a millennium
8. The manner and time of one's death will be basically self-determined



**This era will be created by the academicians of Lifechanyuan. In this New Era, the human population may decline sharply while countless extinct species reappear. The world, including the air, water, and land will purify and restore to its pre-human state. This era will belong to those who have devoted painstaking efforts throughout their lives to revering nature, LIFE, the Greatest Creator, and humanity.**

- The Lifechanyuan era will last for a millennium after which time people will enter into another era
- People with spiritual senses will certainly perceive the magnitude of this era and will strive for it; people without them will find this statement ridiculous, ignorant, nonsensical, and even whimsical
- The arrival of the Lifechanyuan era will not be altered by anyone's will but is the inevitable evolution of LIFE; it is the law and order of Tao; we will enter into this era if we follow Tao; otherwise we will be abandoned by it

We say with certainty that future academicians of Lifechanyuan will be brilliant and capable.

## **20. Lifechanyuan Is the Wonderland for Resonant Souls**

### **Xuefeng**

Oct 25, 2008

(Translation edited by Kaer)

By the will of the Greatest Creator and the guidance and teachings of Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni and celestial being Lao Tzu, Prophet Mohammed (PBUH), ancient and modern sages at home and abroad, and according to the life mode of the Thousand-year World of Heaven, Lifechanyuan has been built for harvesting "ripe crops", for leaving seeds for next earth human being, and for introducing the Lifechanyuan era to humankind. The term, Chanyuan celestial refers to those angels and celestial beings who have lived in Heaven in a previous life but have gotten lost in this world and cannot find their ways home, to those who have made achievements in practicing Buddhism, the way of Jesus Christ, or the way of celestial, and to others who are humble and relatively perfect and are pursuing the life of Heaven. Chanyuan celestials are born, not cultivated by short-term education; Xuefeng is looking for Chanyuan celestials, NOT creating them.

So, Lifechanyuan is the wonderland for resonant souls, a family full of harmony, auspiciousness, freedom, and happiness, a paradise for those who stick to Lifechanyuan values, a college to sublimate their quality of LIFE and cultivate supernatural powers, and a transfer station for getting rid of worldly fetters and moving toward the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, and the Elysium Celestial Islands Continent.

Lifechanyuan is never a place to argue about the truth, an arena for fighting, a platform to show oneself off, a market to sell personal thought, an arena to present personal magic arts and skills, a "Shanghai Beach" for gaining power, money, fame, or beauty, nor a classroom for showing one's knowledge and ability to teach other Chanyuan celestials and guests their lessons. It is by no means a place where some are drawn in to squeeze others out, that they might extend their own power. There is no room for discussing and debating here, but only for holding fast to Chanyuan values. If you do not agree with Chanyuan values, you should find a place where you can practice your debating skills; we will not let you talk here, not because we are too autocratic, but because you would be swimming against the tide. Disallowing the promotion of rat poison in a food store is not the fault of the store's manager, but that of the wholesaler for choosing to market it in the wrong place.

There are only Chanyuan values in Lifechanyuan; no other thoughts should exist here. It is unworkable to publicize your own thoughts in Lifechanyuan because unless they are beyond those of Jesus, Sakyamuni, Lao-tzu, Mohammed (PBUH), Xuefeng, and Qiankun celestial, your thoughts are not worthy of our learning. You can say anything about praise, encouragement, reciprocal affection, truth, goodness, beauty, love, honesty, and trust freely; you can move freely and quickly on your thoughts of Chanyuan values. If you have any doubts about life, LIFE, or time and space, do not be afraid to discuss them if you can. If you are in doubt, ask freely, but do not play with your own cleverness or you will be lifting a rock to drop on your own feet.

No matter how many Chanyuan celestials we have, they are all as one person. Take a look at the first Celestials in the early stage of Lifechanyuan, alphabetically:

- Canghai Celestial
- Deiform celestial\*
- Foshan Celestial
- Jiaoer Celestial
- Penglai Celestial
- Qiankun Celestial
- Taiji Celestial
- Tianshan Celestial
- Wannian Celestial

They were as one person; could we distinguish among them? These people never held discussion meetings, communicated in private, nor made any offensive or defensive alliances or agreements on offensive and defensive activities; they were not bound to each other and acted as they pleased, but what they did, thought, wished, acted, and presented, were as a single individual. Over the last few years, some people have fanned the flames and tried to divide and disintegrate them, but what has happened? They just swung their axes onto their own feet. Fortunately, this state has continuously fermented and expanded, followed by more and more Chanyuan celestials joining in, they are also like one person. In alphabetical order, they are:

- Ailian Celestial
- Conglong Celestial
- Dongfang Celestial
- Fahai Celestial
- Fansheng Celestial
- Huahui Celestial
- Huixin Celestial
- Huiying Celestial
- Jingying Celestial
- Lianxin Celestial
- Lingfeng Celestial
- Lingxiao Celestial
- Longgong Celestial
- Mizong Celestial
- Puji Celestial
- Shenfo Celestial
- Shengming Celestial
- Shoufo Celestial
- Songbai Celestial
- Tiangong Celestial
- Tianji Celestial
- Tianhe Celestial
- Tianshi Celestial
- Tongtian Celestial
- Tongxin Celestial
- Tongyuan Celestial
- Wanjiang Celestial
- Wanmin Celestial
- Wushang Celestial
- Xianzhe Celestial
- Yiyun Celestial
- Zhengjue Celestial

They are just like the formula  $1+1+1+1\sim = 1$ . These people can share difficulties, share weal and woe, live and die together, and always remain as close as any family.

- Is this not the factor of a Great Harmonious world?
- Is this not the dream of mankind?
- Is this not the result of practicing according to the teachings of Jesus, Buddha, and Mohammed (PBUH)?
- Is this not the epitome of the Thousand-year World and the Ten-Thousand-year World of Heaven?
- Is this not the best human expectation?

Of course it is!

- Are there conflicts among these people?
- Do they argue?
- Is there any intrigue?
- Is there any competition or jealousy?

None at all!

Some have suggested that Lifechanyuan has come to an end, however the fact is not that Lifechanyuan has come to an end, but that they have. Some have said that Chanyuan Celestials are cheated by Xuefeng, however the fact is that they have been fooled by their petty tricks and shortsightedness because any Chanyuan celestial is hundreds if not thousands of times wiser than them. In today's internet arena with abundant information, who deceives people publicly? They should consider themselves! Some people try painstakingly to awaken Xuefeng and all the Chanyuan Celestials, but they are in fact the ones who are sleeping lethargically, not us. How could they awaken anyone when they are the drowsy ones? They are blind with illusive thoughts and muddled and confused minds, but even if they could, to where would they go next and to where would they take the people who they awakened?

Chanyuan Celestials do not worship Xuefeng as a God, but respect him as an elder brother, as a close friend to whom one can open their heart and communicate with closely, as a friend who can be awakened in the middle of the night to share a drink, and as a playmate with whom you can flirt and tease and pull his nose and ears for entertainment. While those who are fettered by traditional thinking and shackled by religious doctrines raise Xuefeng to the rank of a "God" whom they can attack, this is of their own imagination. They imagine Xuefeng as a God, then they attack him like Don Quixote attacking the wind as his enemy. This is ridiculous; worship and respect are not the same. If we take respect as worship, then there will be gods everywhere. It is only your false accusation that Xuefeng's ambition and behavior of initiating Lifechanyuan

represents a desire to become some international overlord in order to garner power, money, and sex. Bees never compete with flies for food and cranes never flock with wild ducks. "How can a sparrow know the ambition of a swan?" How can laities guess the wishes of Super Celestial Beings?

In short, Lifechanyuan is a home and paradise for resonant souls, and anyone who resonates with Chanyuan values is a member of this home. You can play games, entertain, and travel throughout your lives together with other Chanyuan celestials. If you cannot resonate with Chanyuan values, then please find a place that you will like, stop indulging yourself and complaining about people and heaven here, stop moaning about being ill and saying that no one understands you in Lifechanyuan, and stop complaining to others.

## **21. Lifechanyuan's New Year's Day Message, 2006**

**Xuefeng**

Dec 31, 2005

(Translation edited by Kaer)

People are marching rapidly and disasters are associated closely with us. We will enter into the year of 2013 in seven years; it is time to wake up.

Tsunamis, earthquakes, hurricanes, and blizzards, mingled with the bird flu and overflowing rivers are shaking the earth, and an even larger storm will arrive soon. Oh, poor humans! When will you find time to face the Greatest Creator and pray to him to relieve us from these disasters? People, you can outsmart neither the Greatest Creator nor death, so you should stop being arrogant and blind. Even if you launched tens of thousands of spacecrafts to monitor nature's changes, and even if all of your six and a half billion people fought together, you could still not escape this punishment due to your reckless wrongdoings toward nature.

I called upon you on New Year's Day last year but you heeded none of my advice. I am afraid that now it is too late to rein in the precipice. You have been blinded by your self-righteous science and have rested your future on overconfidence. Think it over again, can you withstand the shaking of mountains? Can you endure the hard times when the sun and moon are not shining?

Why can you not pause to look, listen, and think? You should have given first priority to your overall situation, attached necessary importance to everyone's benefits, and known that when nests are overturned, no eggs remain unbroken.

Earthworms digging holes in the soil in Japan can cause earthquakes in Europe and smoke in Madagascar can cause droughts in the Americas. Give up your narrow interests of nationalism, religion, politics, families, and wild ambitions of personal dominance. Instead, pray for mankind and devote your talents and wisdom to everyone's interests. You have painted yourselves into a desperate corner. Everything except for bread, shelter, and clothing is extravagance. Your extra enjoyment depends on the gifts and nursing of Mother Nature. If Her blood is drained by you, then how can you survive? You are always hurrying and bustling up blindly; where on earth are you going? Develop! Speed up! Develop! Speed up! Will the sun not rise tomorrow? Do you really have the ability to settle on Mars?

What have the heads of the United Nations and national governments figured out so far? Do they really have the ability to stop these destructive attacks? What do the religious leaders of Christianity, Buddhism, and Islam understand? Do they think there are no problems with their doctrines? Do their religious doctrines never conflict with each other? If they are all correct, then why do they contradict each other? Since there are contradictions, how can any of them be totally correct?

Old consciousnesses cannot adapt to the changing new era just as old leather bags cannot hold fresh wine. While sticking to your own opinions, can you change your thinking and sit calmly to discuss the common future of mankind? Give everyone a way to live; do not hold up a piece of gold for millions of people to fight for. On basketball courts, a dozen players must fight over one ball, but in real life you cannot just issue one basketball for everyone. That kind of thinking will only cause suffering and misfortune and lead to disaster and destruction. More than six billion people are living in various crises and the only way to resolve them is from our hearts; there is no other way.

The birth of Lifechanyuan is by no means accidental. Not only is it the inevitable development of human civilization, but it is also the arrangement of the Greatest Creator. What Lifechanyuan does is to spread the wisdom of the Greatest Creator and that knowledge to save mankind. It is never intended to seize the rights of any country, political system, or religion. Lifechanyuan is not vulgar and low.

Now, Lifechanyuan is the only hope to resolve the contradictions and crises of mankind. With the approaching New Year, I hope that various governments and religious groups can accept the values of Lifechanyuan with open minds and revere the Greatest Creator, LIFE, and nature in a humble manner, and follow the Way of the Greatest Creator. In this way, the Greatest Creator might give us a way out and mankind might still have a glimmer of hope through which to escape the disasters.

After 2013, mankind will enter the Lifechanyuan era and I hope that more will join us. It would be best if all six and a half billion people would enter the



Lifechanyuan era. The direction is clear. Where do you go? Make your own choice!

May everyone have a bright future!

## **22. How to Get Along With Each Other in Lifechanyuan**

### **Xuefeng**

December 22, 2009

(Translation edited by Kaer)

All Chanyuan Celestials have obtained life visas and are the loyal disciples of Jesus Christ, Buddha Shakyamuni, Celestial LaoTzu, Prophet Muhammed (PBUH), relatives of Xuefeng - the tour guide of Lifechanyuan, and blessed children of the Greatest Creator. The relationships between Chanyuan celestials are as brothers, sisters, relatives, and lovers.

All Chanyuan-Celestials must love, care for, encourage, and forgive each other. They share common beliefs, common values, common hobbies, and a common future; among these are having no conflicts of interest, no differences of nobility and lowliness, no quarreling or fighting, and no irreconcilable contradictions.

The excellent qualities of Chanyuan celestials should be reflected first in their relationships with each other. Those who care for and love their brothers and sisters are walking on the Way of the Greatest Creator, adhering to Lifechanyuan values, and respecting the guide. Similarly, those who hurt their brothers and sisters of Lifechanyuan are deviating from the way of the Greatest Creator, abandoning our values, and hurting the guide.

- When brothers and sisters encounter difficulties, we must do our best to help them by never turning a blind eye or a deaf ear to them. We must share weal and woe together, and when they are unhappy, we must never gloat or ridicule them, but make them feel loved with warm and passionate words, enlighten them with wise words, let them know that they are not alone, and that we are all with them and care about them.
- When a brother or sister makes a mistake, we must rally together, not to criticize or bludgeon them, but rather to forgive them and help them to realize their mistake through the salutary influence of education; in the case of their failing to realize their mistake, we must wait patiently and give them opportunities to resolve their issue.
- If a brother or sister commits a crime unintentionally, no one should ever discriminate, ignore, despise, or monitor them, but forgive them; as long as they remain in our homeland, we must still care for and help them. We use only love to transform them.



- When brothers and sisters are in poor health, we must give them special life care including the best food in the home, and let them have enough rest, offer more warm and encouraging words to them, and give them all the conveniences they need.
- When brothers and sisters have special interests or hobbies, we must not deprive them, but respect and encourage them, not restrain them, but understand them, and not deflate or attack them with any excuses, but do our best to support their interests.
- When brothers and sisters say wrong things accidentally or even hurt another one intentionally, no one should ever attempt a tit-for-tat or combat poison with poison, but forgive them and treat them with an open mind and an open heart.
- When we encounter disputes and conflicts among ourselves, we must never tie our feelings in knots, nurse our grievances, be indifferent to each other, or hold grudges as strangers. We must learn to forgive.
- We must never speak words that are insulting, hurtful, caustic, offensive, or undue, but rather ones that are lovable, cozy, humorous, sweet, and tender towards each other; we must never plant thistles and thorns within our own spiritual gardens.
- When we chat with each other, we must never discuss the mistakes of others; in this homeland, no matter what, where, or under what circumstances we talk, we must always avoid talking about the wrongdoings of other brothers and sisters as much as possible and must never sprinkle salt on their wounds or pour oil on their sparks, but always respect the dignity of everyone and fully protect their privacy.
- Do not guard against, monitor, supervise, or track and investigate your brothers and sisters, do not speculate in your own heart about their thoughts and feelings, do not compete with them for anything, and do not argue, scold, or beat them, and do not "take them to court".
- We would rather be bullied or hurt by our own brothers and sisters than bully or hurt them; we would rather believe them absolutely than doubt them at all; in any difficult or hard situation, we should surrender our way of life to any of them and leave death to ourselves.

Chanyuan celestials are virtuous people who are free from vulgar tastes, extraordinary people with open minds, people who are going to Heaven without nostalgia for the mortal world, people who understand the value and meaning of human life and treat their life journey with a game spirit, people who know the secrets of life and understand the priority of life so as to improve and perfect their non-material structures until they finally achieve the status of Celestial beings. There is nothing that we cannot understand and nothing that we cannot make allowances for and forgive, especially for our own brothers and sisters; there is nothing that we cannot pardon.



All Chanyuan celestials are relatives of Xuefeng and I will be glad when you love, care for, and get along well with each other; I will be sad if you hurt, dispute with, or estrange each other. Let us follow firmly the way of the Greatest Creator as guided by Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, Celestial LaoTzu, Prophet Muhammad (PBUH), and the great leader, Mao Zedong; let us make unremitting and unswerving efforts to climb to the highest levels of life and LIFE; let us march together happily, joyfully, and harmoniously to the Celestial Islands Continent!

## **23. To Where does the Ship of Lifechanyuan Sail?**

### **Xuefeng**

Oct 4th, 2007

(Translation edited by Kaer)

Without specific directions and clear goals, people will inevitably spin around in circles; life can only reincarnate on the spot. People who want to go everywhere at the same time can only remain put, because we cannot walk to New York, Tokyo, London, and Johannesburg at the same time. Imagine a ship sailing on the vast ocean, what would it be like if it had no direction or destination? It could only drift along and sail aimlessly. Human lives without directions and goals are perplexed ones; a LIFE with neither a direction nor a goal is a lost one, but just having a direction is not enough because there are lots of stops along the same path. If there is no clear destination, then we will also get lost among boundless, endless distractions.

Every ship has its own direction and goal. When we board any ship, we must be clear on where our boat is heading. Some ships might be fishing boats that will retrace their routes each time they go out to catch fish; some might be cruise ships that will take us back to where we began after visiting exotic ports; some might be pirate ships that will anchor in secret places to rob other ships; some might be expedition ships that are not clear about their destinations but just want to explore what is out there: frozen icebergs or raging volcanic islands - they merely explore for exploration's sake.

Then, to where does the ship of Lifechanyuan sail? The ship of Lifechanyuan will initiate the Lifechanyuan era and then sail toward the Elysium Celestial Islands Continent, making two stops along the way: the Thousand-year World and the Ten-Thousand-year World. Why does it make these two stops on its way to Elysium? Because this is a ship of LIFE and also a ship that will never return.

Everyone on this ship must have a place to go and although the destination of this ship is Celestial Islands Continent, not all passengers will be ready for it; the vast majority of LIVES must depart at the Thousand-year World, fewer at the Ten-Thousand-year World, and only a very small number can hope to reach the Celestial Islands Continent on their first voyage. Presently, none of those aboard the ship of Lifechanyuan can reach the Celestial Islands Continent and very few can reach the Ten-Thousand-year World, but the overwhelming majority will narrowly meet the standards of the Thousand-year World and will be the first to depart from the ship. Of course, this is not the final conclusion because we are still sublimating and making progress. Maybe we can break through the zero point and make a qualitative leap overnight; in this case, there will be many more LIVES that can reach the Ten-Thousand-year World and perhaps even the Celestial Islands Continent.

You must board the ship of Lifechanyuan in your heart but NOT in your body, name, or symbol. If your name is on the ship's manifest but your heart is not onboard, then you will not board the ship. In such a case, you should not complain about having been cheated by the ship because you will have cheated yourself. You never REALLY boarded this ship; it could be said that you are seemingly onboard the ship but are actually still on the shore. You are waiting to see, watching the wind direction, weighing pros and cons, and choosing your plan.

The ship of Lifechanyuan will reach its destination on time according to the universe's life adjustment schedule. No matter how many LIVES will be on board the ship, whether there are millions or zero, this ship has to sail from the human world to Heaven according to its schedule and program.

To all those who want to go to heaven to escape the world's catastrophe, the ship of Lifechanyuan is at your door to pick you up; whether you take it or not depends on your own will. You cannot blame any gods or deities and there is no reason for you to cry or complain outside the pearly gates of Heaven. Those who are waiting for another birth of the Buddha or the second coming of Jesus should reconsider. What kind of Buddha or Jesus are you waiting for? Will you see them with your eyes or with your heart, understand them with your brain or with your heart, and will you express your joy with your mouth or with your heart?

**In short, the ship of LIFE has been to the earth and has passed your door.**

## **24. Confessions of Lifechanyuan**

### **Everyone is equal before the Greatest Creator**

Xuefeng & Xianhe Celestial  
(Translation edited by Kaer)

The psychic energy of the Greatest Creator is Tao and it treats everyone and everything equally without giving preference to any individuals or species. Whether individuals succeed in their careers, whether families are harmonious and happy, whether countries are prosperous, and whether people are peaceful and tranquil all depend on whether we follow Tao's operation. If one follows it, they will prosper, otherwise they will perish. Blessing or bane, it is all up to them. There are no gates to fortune or misfortune; your Karma is yours.

Lifechanyuan was born at the end of the fifth Year of the Sun and is the last call from Gods and Buddhas to people. Lifechanyuan believes that the Greatest Creator dominates the universe, that Gods and Buddhas are messengers of the Greatest Creator, and that humans are these Gods' and Buddhas' favorite children. The universe and LIFE are one, they coexist, and neither can exist without the other.

The Greatest Creator has laid out thirty-six mazes throughout the vast universe and everyone's LIFE can have an infinitely beautiful future. Innocent Christians have the Thousand-year World; Taoists with high morals have the Ten-Thousand-year World; and Buddddhists who reach the non-form state can enter into the Elysium World directly. Whether one can enter the upper life space or not depends on whether they can decode the Greatest Creator's mazes. The differences between people does not lie in their levels of status and wealth, but in their spiritual purity; the greater their purity, the truer their belief and the more developed their thinking will be; the lesser their purity, the falsier their belief and the more obsessed their thinking will be.

In human society, the spirituality of celestial beings, saints, sages, and philosophers is pure and high and they are the people with the greatest wisdom. People have to possess three minimum conditions to survive in this world:

1. To love the Greatest Creator
2. To love Nature

### 3. To love each other

Without these three conditions, people are not qualified to live in the homeland created by the Greatest Creator.

Lifechanyuan believes firmly that most people are currently clinging onto the edge of a cliff and may fall into an abyss at any unguarded moment. These people need to understand their purpose for existing on the earth, where they are from, and where they want to go. It took billions of years for the Greatest Creator, Gods, and Buddhas to create such a beautiful homeland for us, and since then, there have been many people and civilizations on the earth. However, since people have succeeded in making this homeland filthy in just a few thousand years, the Greatest Creator has sent messengers to us in order to enlighten us repeatedly but most people are still obsessive and ignorant of the Greatest Creator. People's wisdom was originally sufficient to manage themselves, however more and more people have become ignorant of the Greatest Creator, lost their connections with nature, and made a mess of our world. More than that, people have adopted hostile attitudes toward each other, fought with each other, and even killed each other; they fight covertly and overtly even among brothers and sisters, friends and neighbors, colleagues and classmates, husbands and wives, and parents and children. Current human civilization is heading for destruction; it is necessary for them to reflect thoroughly on their future.

Lifechanyuan has sounded the alarm for humankind in a way that is a lively concerto for some but a death dirge for others. Whether one hears light music or mourning depends entirely on their spirituality. Lifechanyuan also believes that no natural or ecological disasters are caused by the Greatest Creator, Gods, or Buddhas, but rather by people's bad consciousnesses and conduct. The illnesses of people's bodies are not caused by nature but by the imperfections of their minds and spirits; the problems of ecological collapses are not simply systemic but also problems of humanity and spirituality. The many dilemmas and natural and man-made disasters that humankind currently faces can only be understood from the perspective of humanity and spirituality.

There are differences in spirituality among people; the deeper their involvement in secular society becomes, the easier it is for their spirituality to be deceived; one can easily go astray if they practice blindly instead of following the great Tao. Lifechanyuan is the spiritual homeland of human beings; it comes to the world with the heart of Christ and Bodhisattva and the great love and compassion of the Greatest Creator, Gods, and Buddhas in order to spread the Way of the Greatest Creator. This homeland contains the wisdom of mankind, spreads its hope, and is willing to become the Mind relay station for everyone, leading to a beautiful future. Lifechanyuan also purports that people are currently faced with much confusion and many insoluble puzzles of life and the universe. Neither science nor religion can provide anyone with complete answers. Christianity

understands the source of life but cannot see the ocean to where it flows; Buddhism knows the ocean to where life flows, but not its source. People in religious circles have spiritual perception but often lack rationality; people in scientific circles have rationality but often lack spiritual perception. Only those with great wisdom have both spiritual perception and rationality. Among humans, only Celestial Beings, saints, sages, and wise people have both spiritual perception and rationality - these are people of great wisdom who understand that the microworld and the macro-universe each lead to each other. The acmes of the microworld exist neither in the form of elementary particles nor in those of strings or superstrings, but operate in the form of the nonmaterial. Therefore, they are people who can perceive the Greatest Creator in the depths of the microworld. As a result, in the human world, only Celestial Beings, saints, sages, and wise people know both the source of life and the ocean to where it flows.

Lifechanyuan believes that autocratic dictatorships are disastrous for civil society but that liberal democracies are not cure-alls either. It is only by following the way of the Greatest Creator that people can bid farewell to hunger, illness, plagues, crime, natural disasters, violence, and wars, and ensure forever that mankind will move toward natural harmony, peace, freedom, health, and happiness; it is only this system that can see that mankind manages themselves and the existing planet which they depend on well, including the earth's environment and all LIVES on it and to realize the harmony among people and between people and nature in order to know that we will all have bright futures. Lifechanyuan believes that everyone's present is caused by their past and it will only be when we understand this that we will enjoy peace and wisdom, will stop blaming heaven and earth, society, and others, and will find directions to the right path. In order to have beautiful and happy futures, we need to think calmly and never vent hatred without any reason or show ignorance and shallowness for the sake of temporary gains, losses, self-interests, and grievances.

In order for people to enjoy beautiful and happy futures, we need to "build true faith",

Yin Zhenqiu sighed:

- All roots of evil and illness today are the results of our lacking real faith
- We have yet to establish the highest of all goals, the highest of all principles, the highest of all faiths, or the ultimate of all standards
- Without an ultimate goal, how do we choose any specific way of life?
- Without a highest principle, how do we set up a specific principle and stick to it without turning back?
- Without a highest belief and an ultimate standard, how do we judge, think, and act?
- Without any of these, how could our lives not be blind, empty, and absurd?
- For a happy future, we need to "cast a new kind of humanity



D.H. Lawrence advocated:

"In order to survive, we need to work together to integrate all human cognitions into a whole"

1. We must work hard to combine all knowledge and all languages into a huge and refreshing symphony
2. All humanity must be cast into the furnace so as to obtain a new humanity, remembering that our collective needs are not personal ones; not the needs of any of us
3. What we need is not the honor or self-satisfaction, but a huge driving force of one mind from which we can create a great society and a free nation that includes individual freedoms
4. Individuals cannot create new nations; those things depend on all of us
5. To achieve this goal, we must join hands and work together
6. At that time, more people will use their hands to break free from their shackles until all their chains are broken
7. In order for humankind to have a beautiful and happy future, we must give up our prejudices and obsessions, extinguish our flames of jealousy, selfishness, anger, and hatred, and illuminate the beacons of sincerity, bravery, benevolence, and generosity in our hearts
8. We must open our minds, escape from our fogs, make new friends, accommodate new consciousnesses, spread new ideas, and embrace new lives.

Lifechanyuan believes that people are on the eve of a "great change, unseen in a thousand years", an era of turmoil, one of great changes and great transitions, one calling for sages and wise people, and one of exploring and pursuing infinite space and time. The clouds in the sky do not come from nowhere and Lifechanyuan has not come from nothingness. The birth of Lifechanyuan is a demonstration of the universe's mysteries and secrets and is an inevitable development of spirituality and wisdom. People must believe in the Greatest Creator, revere Gods and Buddha, and respect all life, whether they be Celestial beings, saints, sages, wise persons, ordinary laity, dull persons, emperors, commoners, those who are "elite" or "popular", whether they are rich, poor, Christian, Buddhist, Muslim, Taoist, Jehovah's witness, Falun Gong, Krishna Consciousness Movement, Communist Party members, free people or prisoners, people or livestock, birds, animals, fish, insects, flowers, plants, or whatever; they must all be respected and cherished.

The Great Contour is shapeless and the supreme wisdom is boundless: "Without supreme wisdom, one cannot understand the way of the Greatest Creator". Lifechanyuan hopes that all Celestial Beings, saints, sages, and wise people in the Mortal World will experience the profundity of the Way of the Greatest Creator, have a home in Lifechanyuan, and use their spirituality and wisdom to pull

everyone out of the sea of suffering to reach the far-off shore of salvation. Lifechanyuan hopes that every disciple who seeks the Greatest Creator, believes in Christ, and admires Gods, Buddhas, Celestial Beings, and Taoists, whether they are Christians, Buddhists, Muslims, Taoists, Jehovah's Witnesses, the Falun Gong, members of Krishna consciousness movement, or others, can obtain enlightenment and new life from Lifechanyuan.

Those who are busy all day long for career and life, whether you are exalted as a king or low as a commoner, wealthy or poor, highly talented or illiterate, a celebrity, an official, a white-collar worker, a wandering migrant worker, a communist, a democratic patriot, a free man, or a prisoner of sin, the Greatest Creator cares about you and watches you. Since before 2013, the doors of Lifechanyuan have remained open to you at all times and we look forward to your arrival at any time. May you open your hearts before the Greatest Creator, gods, and Buddha, that you might receive enlightenment and gain new life from Lifechanyuan.

May the Greatest Creator grant psychic energy to you and may Gods and Buddha bless you! The Greatest Creator resides with us and Gods and Buddha rest within us! Let us walk together with the wise, and run into a future that is full of vitality, freedom, peace, harmony, and beauty, yet still mysterious.

## **25. You Will Have Everything When You Keep Lifechanyuan**

### **Values**

Xuefeng

July 6, 2008

(Translation edited by Kaer)

- Share a warm family with many brothers, sisters, and relatives; our community has everything that the traditional family has plus everything that the traditional family could never have.
- Share many talented, handsome, beautiful, passionate, civilized, and elegant friends, lovers, and confidants; you might just yell, WOW, life is so beautiful; you could not get enough of this even if you lived a cat's nine lives.



- Enjoy the Second Home (now New Oasis for LIFE) of the paradisiacal Lifechanyuan, where everything is as the Thousand-year World and you will be happier than in your wildest dreams.
- Share your joy with many lovely, lively, humorous, entertaining, cheerful, and pure-hearted people.
- Enjoy having caring, considerate, unpaid angel nurses when you are sick in the ideal environment to enable you to recover as quickly as possible and to regenerate unlimited vitality.
- Spend your final years in peace with many caring brothers and sisters looking after all your needs and being able to leave this world happily without regrets and pass on to your next existence cheerfully.
- Recover easily from any natural or man-made disaster, and when you are frustrated and desperate about your future, you will take a quick turn for the better, enter a new field, get a new life, rekindle hope, and radiate youthful vitality.
- Enjoy spiritual, soulful, and material abundance and no longer suffer from anxiety, melancholy, or fear, or worry about your future.
- Lead an especially colorful and interesting life of playing the zither to welcome the sunrise, blowing the flute to send off the sunset, waking in the middle of night and thinking of art, and walking along winding paths through secluded gorges.
- Have someone guide you into a meditation room to practice detachment from mortal life, meditate so as to obtain supreme, authentic wisdom with sixty-four magical powers, reach the fifth level of meditation, and experience a wonderful reality.
- Receive oral teachings from the Saints of Yin and Yang and the Four Heavenly Kings, and being able to understand the teachings of Christ and Buddha quickly and becoming a master of the generation after digesting their teachings thoroughly.
- Understand everything in the Thousand-year World; your consciousness will soon resonate with the consciousness of the Celestial Beings who live there, and when the time is right, you will pass directly there to enjoy fully the infinite beauty of life.
- Travel around the most magnificent scenery in the universe, taste magical melons and fruits, learn to fly through the sky, and always remain beautiful and refreshed for up to thirty-thousand years in the Ten-Thousand-year World.
- Go to the Elysium Celestial Islands Continent to create anything out of nothing and transform your own Celestial Island planet the size of earth, at will for billions of years where you will be the king to do whatever you want and to furthermore share infinite and endless fun with hundreds of millions of Super Celestial Beings.

What else do you want?  
Is this made up by Xuefeng?  
Is he trying to deceive you?

The Celestial Being Lao Tzu gave us this answer: "When one of high morality hears Tao - the truth - they try hard to live in accordance with it. When one of medium morality hears Tao, they seem to be aware but yet unaware of it. When one of low morality hears Tao, they burst into laughter. If the ignorant masses do not laugh at it, it is not Tao".

Do you not believe me? Ok, then you should forget Chanyuan values, try to find Tao your own way, and see what you will have in the end!

## **26. Lifechanyuan's View of Affectionate Love is a Precious Gift Bestowed Upon Humankind by The Greatest Creator**

Xuefeng

December 16, 2005

(Translation edited by Kaer)

Nature is beautiful and pleasing to the eye and heart with all of its rich colors; human life lingers and is sentimental because of affectionate love. Without color, nature would be dull and boring; without affectionate love, human life would be the same.

"What is affectionate love and why are people willing to die for it?"

- It was written that, "A British prince loved beauty more than power".
- In "The Butterfly Lovers", Liang Shanbo jumped into Ju Yingtai's grave without hesitation.
- Romeo sang the Nightingale Song under Juliet's window every night.
- Many European musicians and artists and some great Russian writers created enduring masterpieces after they had been inspired by the love in their hearts.
- In the fairy tale, Prince Charming inspired innumerable girls' beautiful dreams of their futures.

- "The Seventh Fairy Maiden" descended down into the mortal world to love and marry Dong Yong.
- The Jade Hare did the same from the moon in order to enjoy a good marriage.
- The beautiful courtesan Du Shiniang tossed her precious jewel box into a river when she lost her lover.
- Ying Ying risked everything by daring to love Zhang the Scholar.
- A maiden from an official family surrendered her comfortable lifestyle for love when young married women complained about their sheltered lives.
- Gifted youth dueled and died for the love, which often brought the heroes to tears.
- Love has made countless men and women bow in homage when they would rather die than live without it.
- White Snakes, Green Snakes, Foxes, and Spiders who had practiced for thousands of years and achieved excellent practice also tried to escape the chasing of Fa Hai Masters, Sun Wukong, the Monkey King, and Taoist priests to enjoy passionate relationships with handsome young man in the mortal world.
- Love makes people toss and turn in bed; it makes us unable to fall asleep and gives us the strength to search for our lovers across many thousands of miles; it makes us pine away for many days and suffer regrets for the rest of our lives; it even makes many of us surrender our precious lives.

**Affectionate love is a precious gift bestowed upon humankind by the Greatest Creator.** Jesus and Sakyamuni are our two bright lights on our way to happy lives; in our hearts, they are the most respected of mortals, but one is God while the other is Buddha, so we cannot use their standards to demand anything from people because that would deviate completely from the Greatest Creator's original intention. The Greatest Creator designed sexual organs for people to enjoy; physical contact raises our passions while orgasms bring us to ecstasy. Missing our lovers leaves us depressed and lazy but seeing them elevates us unable to think straight, speeds our metabolisms, and flushes our faces. Is this not all beautiful? Is it necessary for us to set up barriers, obstacles, and difficulties which prevent people from loving each other sincerely? The suppression and obstruction of love destroys human nature and rebels against the Greatest Creator. Someone once said, "Life is precious, love is expensive, but both can be dethroned for freedom", so my question becomes, "What is the use of freedom once you have abandoned LIFE and love?"

Chairman Mao was a great man whom I admire dearly, but during his era, the repression of love was extreme. Not only did he suppress young people's innocent yearnings for love, but he also destroyed the most splendid time for love in human nature and directly distorted its most beautiful and normal psychological state. "The Memorial Archway for Chastity" is still constraining

people's normal psychological state which was given to us by the Greatest Creator and is a defilement of human nature.

I hope that people can reflect on the culture of affectionate love calmly and rationally, including the religious teachings on affectionate love. First, lower the standards and consider affectionate love from a human level instead of elevating ourselves by applying those divine standards of Godhood and Buddhahood; in other words, we can only play human roles well by conforming to the original intentions of the Greatest Creator from when humans were created. Only this will prepare us to enjoy the life in higher level spaces that the Greatest Creator has established for us.

Without passionate love lives, we can scarcely feel the great love of the Greatest Creator for mankind and can hardly understand ITS will. Therefore, anyone who rejects affectionate love is rejecting the Greatest Creator and violating ITS will. Lifechanyuan advocates monogamous, "life-long love from childhood to old age", because this is the noblest, purest, most beautiful, and most stable love life for us. I hope everyone in the world can enjoy this kind of love life. Lifechanyuan opposes "prostitution and whoring", because they corrupt affectionate loving relationships. They are only commodity exchanges, low-level, taste-based physical desires; They have absolutely NOTHING to do with affectionate love. If prostitution and whoring were rampant, the ancient tragedy of Rome would surely befall our society.

In order to rectify the root, clear up the source, promote humanity, reduce tragedies, and reward true love, Lifechanyuan puts forward the following views on love:

### **1. Love Ethics**

Love ethics refers to the order of seniority in the family hierarchy which is linked by kinship. For example, let us consider two brothers in which the older one marries woman A. If the younger one later married A's niece, it would violate ethics, because there would be a confusion of relationships; should A's niece call the older brother's wife her aunt or her sister-in-law? In another example, if a woman's father-in-law has an affair with her sister, that would also violate ethics because there would be confusion in addressing the woman's sister; would she call her sister's father-in-law, her uncle or her brother? A third example would be if the younger brother were to marry his brother's mother-in-law's sister. This would violate ethics in that it would be against Chinese traditional family tree structures because it is inappropriate for the older brother to call his brother's mother-in-law's sister his sister-in-law or call his brother's wife his auntie.

In conclusion, if love happens between relatives, they can be considered to have respected relational ethics as long as their addresses are consistent; otherwise, they would violate those ethics whether such relationship is near or far. Love

between brothers and sisters would also be against ethics because it is inappropriate for anyone to identify their sibling as their spouse.

If you violate love's ethics, you violate human principles, and if you violate human principles, then how can you be considered to be human?

## **2. Love Civilization**

Love civilization refers to the behavior of expressing love which must be proper in time and location and cannot happen at just any occasion or it would violate love civilization.

For example, in public places, there are people of different generations, such as mothers with sons, fathers with daughters, aunts with nephews, fathers-in-law with sons-in-law, and grandmothers with grandsons. In these cases, if someone were to hug and kiss their lover passionately and behave intimately, they would be violating love civilization because expressing intimacy in front of older or younger people is also against love civilization and those who violate love civilization can only be thought of as being subhuman beasts because they should know better.

## **3. Love Age**

Affectionate love refers to the love between people who can have physical relationships with mutual affection. It refers exclusively to those between adults and excludes all minors. Taking into account factors such as physical, emotional, and intellectual development, and the impact on their future lives, the occurrence of love behavior between an adult and anyone considered to be under the "age of maturity" or the "age of consent" violates the love age. For whatever reason, the adult's behavior is criminal deception. As for the innocent love between young boys and girls, they are normal physiological and psychological phenomena should never be fussed over.

## **4. Love Relationships**

Where love ethics, civilization, and age are not violated, and no other transaction-oriented principles are violated, the affection and attraction between people is called a love relationship. They are in line with human nature, and with the Greatest Creator's intention to procreate humans. Love relationships have nothing to do with age (within the love age); twenty-year-olds and eighty-year-olds can enjoy so-called Spring-Fall relationships as they do not violate love ethics.

## **5. Love Diversity**

People in human societies are different from each other. Some are enthusiastic while others are cold, some are omnivorous while others impose moral dietary restrictions, some are powerless while others are energetic. Therefore, it is impossible to formulate standard and universal rules for love relationships; they are unique and personal. Lifelong monogamy is good but changing lovers is also good; remaining single and loving many at one time are both good. As long as

the lovers are willing and are in line with human nature, others have no right to interfere.

## **6. Love Morality**

Love relationships established on the basis of not harming other people's love defines love morality.

This is really a tricky problem which we shall illustrate with the famous novel from the Song Dynasty, *Water Margin* on the relationship of Wu Dalang, his wife Pan Jinlian, and her lover, Ximen Qing. From the perspective of traditional morality, Pan should have been faithful to Wu throughout her life and her love affair with Ximen was against the traditional doctrine for a married woman because she should not have become involved with another man, but from the point of view of human nature, it was too cruel for Pan because her faith met Wu's satisfaction at the cost of her own feelings. So, what should she have done? Could she have been satisfied with her husband throughout her life? It is too cruel for a physically and psychologically healthy woman with unfulfilled emotional needs to be loyal to a husband who was unable to meet her sexual needs, let alone to satisfy her emotional needs. So, the love relationship between Pan and Ximen was reasonable and she had the right to pursue it, but the situation was different for Ximen because his behavior would hurt the love relationship between Pan and Wu and it was contrary to love morality. Therefore, tragedy was inevitable because in this story, Pan was the victim of Ximen's desire; Wu's behavior is also against love morality because his relationship with Pan hurt Pan and Ximen's love, so he should bear some responsibility.

However, it is easy to condemn Ximen while it is more difficult to condemn Wu because even though the love relationship between Wu and Pan pre-existed that of Pan and Ximen, Ximen's social standing was stronger than Wu's, and offering sympathy to the weak is a human duty. Without sympathy for the weak, would human society not become like the animal world?

So, what should one do in Wu's or Pan's position? If we consider that since Wu had already established a marital relationship with Pan, then she should not have entered into a love relationship with Ximen, or at least she should have terminated it immediately and restrained and suppressed herself. Some would say that Wu needed care because without Pan, he might have remained a bachelor throughout his life. For that, I would hope that some moralist would be willing to persuade his daughter or sister to marry Wu; it would be perfect and would be worthy of our praise...NOT!

We must consider both Wu and Pan because we are people with human natures. We can neither allow the strong to bully the weak nor the weak to bully the strong, nor can we destroy human nature in order to take care of either. How do we deal with this public case? Should Pan have suffered all her life? Definitely not! We must save Pan from her jail. Should Wu endure humiliation and be helpless all



of his? Of course not! Human society should build a world where everyone can be happy and free.

Wu and Pan became both each other's freedom and their tragedy, so how could we have made both of them free but not tragic? Encourage Pan to divorce? Wu was too pitiful. Pan elopes with Ximen Qing? She could not have afforded the crime of bigamy and Wu's fate would have been more miserable. The only solution would have been an emancipation of their minds; Pan should have opened up to Wu and told him what she wanted, needed, and felt; Wu should have had a clear understanding about his inability and he should have loved Pan and understood her situation. An agreement could have been reached in which Pan would have been allowed to enjoy "wild fruit" appropriately, in order to make up for Wu's inadequacy on the condition that Pan continues to perform her wifely duties for Wu.

As Ximen was very wealthy, he should have known that if he wanted to maintain his stable love relationship with Pan, then he needed to be fair to Wu and bring him no harm; he might have chosen to take care of Wu's life. If the three people in this story had agreed to such an arrangement, they could have lived in peace and Pan would have been satisfied both physically and emotionally. As the love relationships between Wu, Pan, and Ximen would not have been based on hurting each other's relationships, this would not have violated love's morality.

It would have been fine if Wu would have agreed to divorce Pan, but if he chose neither to divorce her nor to accept the above suggestion, he would have ended up with nothing in his life. Suppressing of Pan Jinlian's human nature is discouraged STRONGLY in Lifechanyuan. On the other hand, if Ximen had also accepted the above suggestion, everything would have been fine, but if not, and he had acted as he pleased because of his wealth, he might have been charged with a crime or even been killed by Wu Dalang's younger brother, Wu Song.

My dear friend, do you have any alternative suggestions to raise for discussion? Every individual is different and no one wears anyone else's shoes, so we should set moral rules based on human nature which should apply to everyone, whether they are poor or rich, weak or strong, in the minority or in the majority.

Most Chinese people are atheistic and materialistic. According to their point of view, there are no previous or future lives in any sense and our deaths are like lamps going out, so since we can only enjoy one life, we should live it to our fullest. No matter how beautiful the reason might be, there should be no sacrifice of human nature, and one of the most magnificent aspects of human nature is love.

Deprivation of human nature occurred during the Middle Ages in Europe and in feudal society in China. Those shopworn scholars who assumed to be moralists, those well-fed and prosperous high officials and noble lords, and those

churchmen who did not know the real truth of the universe never thought about the emancipation of human nature, especially the human nature of ordinary people. Those young people who played their youths away in anticipation for following their outmoded conventions and customs, and some ignorant old people too, made no efforts to loosen the shackles on later generations. Whenever any love disputes occurred, their reply would be to "Endure it as we have done throughout our lives; you see how we survived, you will do the same" What did you say? You should just shut up! You men wore two pigtailed; you women wrapped your feet; must our young generation do the same? A fox without its tail is not a good fox and a life without love is not a good life. People should not only live for survival but for life.

Love morality goes like this: as long as love does not bring harm to others, it is moral. Let us analyze several cases and phenomena according to love ethics, love civilization, proper age for love, love relationship, love diversity, and love morality.

**1. Mr. Yang Zhenning and Ms. Wong Fan's love. Mr. Yang was a mature eighty-two years old while Ms. Wong was only twenty-eight years old when they got married. Is there any problem with their love?**

- Does their love violate any state rule or law?
- Does their love violate any societal ethic?
- Does their love violate any civil understanding?
- Does their love violate the proper age of love?
- Does their love violate the purpose of a love relationship?
- Does their love violate any limits on diversity?
- Does their love violate the morality of love?

If their love goes against or violates any of the above items, then that item should be blamed; if not, then their love should be defended or at least not challenged.

I do not know the details of their story, but from all the hearsay on the internet, we know that their love story violates neither any state rule or law, nor does it violate love ethics, love civilization, love age, or love morality, and Ms. Wong's reply to journalists showed that their love was based on mutual love and respect which means that their relationship conformed to the requirements of love relationships. Although he was much older than her, their age was within the proper age range for love. Therefore, the love relationship between them is worthy of affirmation and we should not only accept it, but should even encourage it.



They broke the constraints of traditional concepts under great pressure, posed as a good example for a lot of aged people, swept an obstacle, and created alternative outlets for the romantic desires of the elderly. Such a great disparity of age did not stop their love which displayed a broad and beautiful love relationship for older people. It is really a beautiful thing for elderly men who may enjoy obtaining a twenty-year-old girl's love. The comfort brought to elderly people is that it is absolutely possible to "dance a tango on the edge of death". It displayed the beautiful side of human nature.

Lifechanyuan would like to give support to love relationships such as Mr. Yang's and Ms. Wong's. We would like to help them resist the sandstorm, severe cold, intense heat, and hail storms from human society because their love is consistent with human nature and is also consistent with the will of the Greatest Creator.

## **2. The love relationship between a female director of a public security bureau in Shenzhen and her subordinates:**

According to web-based news media, the director of a public security bureau in Shenzhen had love affairs with many of her subordinates who cooperated very willingly. There was nothing wrong with what this director was doing as long as she did not violate any item of the above love principles because it was her right. A lot of people sneered at her diverse taste for men, but Lifechanyuan believes that no one has any right to suppress their feelings or activities. No matter how many men she might have associated with, it was her decision and everyone has freedom in their conception and practice of love. She preferred to live a natural and unrestrained life even at the cost of her LIFE. This was absolutely her own business and had nothing to do with other people. Has this given us any trouble? Lifechanyuan is willing to offer support to these kinds of people. We wish that women everywhere could break the chains of their traditional concepts of their human natures and strive for their freedom in love.

## **3. Couple Parties:**

There was a journal from South Africa which described in detail the situation of "swingers parties" or "couple's parties". It really refreshed people's spirits after reading it. "Couple's parties" are events in which several, even as many as a dozen couples, hold regular gatherings in a club. The married spouses separate to form new pairs as they wish or randomly by lot. After the "pleasure gathering", each couple returns to their spouses peacefully.

These kinds of relationships between husbands and wives are worth advocating because every pair of couple tires of each other after living together for several years. Even if you were eating a variety of exotic delicacies every day, whoever you are, you would become bored with your food however delicious it was, so changing your diet to even simple food such as cabbage and carrots would be

refreshing. These families are not destroyed, society is not disturbed, and it is good for one's health and their family's harmony, so in Lifechanyuan, couple's parties are advocated.

#### **4. Sex Parties:**

A group of people who share a common faith and where there are no violations of the principles of love are willing to live together; this is their freedom of love and no one is blameworthy. I wonder why moralists love to blame them severely? Could they formulate a perfect rule to help them live their lives more happily? If the answer is no, then, what gives them the right to interfere with their lifestyles and criticize them? Anyone who cannot lead a happy life had better not advise anyone else how to manage theirs. It would be much better to give them their own space, more understanding, and no criticism.

#### **5. Loose and Faithless Women:**

I was once deployed to do my job in a new place. A lot of new colleagues informed me that \*\*\*\* was a loose woman and to stay away from her or my reputation would be ruined beyond repair. Their words piqued my curiosity, but gossip was a powerful thing and I dared not get close to her because doing so might have invited their contempt. By accident, this woman greeted me at a company gathering after a year. Oh my God, what should I have done? I considered rejecting her, but that would have been improper and impolite. Accepting her? No, that would have been like jumping into a fiery pit! I had no choice but to force myself, masking like a sacrosanct moralist for answering her greeting and hoping that she would stay away from me. "Please don't ruin my political career; I am a promising department manager". Unexpectedly, this "loose woman" seemed unaffected; she was so shameless that she did not even respond to my indifference. Rather, she stood there talking to me politely and gracefully, being neither humble nor pushy. Standing there and listening to her for almost half an hour, I found myself becoming more and more interested in her story. I eventually came to realize that she was really a considerate and unusual woman with abundant sentiment. Her humiliation, grief, indignation, idealism, and beautiful dream for her future moved me deeply. Her words were logical and reasonable, but neither flirting nor flattering. It was not until she said "thanks for listening to me" that I realized that this woman had been hurt by the indifference, numbness, and societal prejudice. It was not her, but us who had dirty souls; it was not her, but us with despicable natures. She was like a small white rabbit among a crowd of wolves being discriminated against and insulted helplessly.

It turns out that what seems normal is often abnormal and what seems abnormal is often normal. Lifechanyuan is willing to rehabilitate people who have been discriminated against and humiliated due to such "loose women" and "lifestyle issues". Your souls are beautiful and what you have suffered is unfair. Regarding the phenomena of people's infidelity to their spouses, there are often more

tortuous and complicated meanings which require large spaces to make them clear, and I will discuss them later.

## **6. Love Triangles within Marriages:**

I have been transferred from rural areas to cities, from campuses to factories, from being a public official to becoming a businessman, and from living in my home country to living abroad. I have witnessed so many tragedies and miserable conditions of families where innumerable men and women have lived lovelessly and even hellishly, enduring great physical and spiritual torment, and waiting for their salvation or liberation. They were like prisoners staring at the outside world numbly through cold steel bars and stretching out their hands and pleading "Help me; I need freedom; I need love".

This phenomenon is even more complicated than the above examples with both reasonable and unreasonable aspects, so it is difficult to reach conclusions. If you are interested in this topic, some day in the future, I will write some analyses for you to read.

### **Conclusion:**

Affectionate love is a precious gift bestowed upon us by the Greatest Creator. A life without it is imperfect because it is the most splendid part of a beautiful one. Denying it is denying life and thus deviating from the Way of the Greatest Creator.

- Affectionate love is the embodiment of human nature; without it, there would be no exhibition of human nature; therefore, suppressing or destroying it is destroying human nature.
- All human morality must be based on the promotion of human nature, and any that ignores love has no humanity.
- As humans, we must be humans first, and then celestials, Buddha, or gods; to expect people to have the standards of celestials, Buddha, or gods is a defilement and destruction of humanity.
- Everyone has the right to choose their lifestyle, but NOTHING, including religions, political parties, and governments must ever impose their views of love on others.
- Always consider how you will live through this lifetime before thinking about the next one.
- The Greatest Creator wants people to enjoy their lives, but very importantly, to enjoy an affectionate love life; anyone who does not enjoy a good love life cannot understand the true intentions of, and cannot revere the Greatest Creator.
- My dear friends, go and pursue your own love passionately!

### **Postscript:**

**This article was written about a year ago and I dare not publish the full text. Only parts of it are published here. The main reason is that this article might arouse anger among traditional people because of its "corrupting public morals" characteristic. Today, I read an article written by Mr. Guo Zhiyi in the "Boxun" blog, "Defense for Yang Zhenning (contest edition)" and got inspired. Fortunately, some of our fellow countrymen still keep cool heads, so I took the liberty to publish it to serve as a target for criticism by "righteous men".**

## **27. Lifechanyuan's View Point on Emotional Love and Romantic Love**

Deiform Celestial

Oct 31st, 2006

(Translation edited by Kaer)

Lifechanyuan's viewpoint on emotional and romantic love is based on the Greatest Creator's structural settings and spiritual consolation plan for the human body's physiological structure and is based on the demands of heavenly life so that people can self-refine and self-improve themselves until they finally reach the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, or the Elysium Celestial Islands Continent.

The Greatest Creator produces everything from sunshine, air, water, salt, mountains and rivers, plants and insects, and beasts and birds, to our eyes, ears, noses, tongues, bodies, five visceral senses and six entrails, four limbs and hair, and all the rest. All these things represent the Greatest Creator's blessings and ITS love of humans. To enjoy these blessings is to love the Greatest Creator; only those who understand this truth and enjoy this love fully can be grateful to the Greatest Creator and can walk on ITS Way.

What are the most wonderful things in your life? What are the most fascinating and unforgettable things in your life? They are emotional and romantic love. How did you feel about your first love, when you held hands with a member of the opposite sex for the first time, kissed for the first time, were embraced in his or her arms for the first time, made love for the first time, and experienced your first orgasm with them? How do you feel when you are passionately in love? How do you feel when you admire and miss somebody? How do you feel about yearning for the opposite sex? How does it feel when your lover comes to your side when you are in distress? "One night couple, hundred days grace"! Why? Why are people willing to die for love? Why do they risk being rejected and losing their life for romantic love? It is not difficult for a person who is physically and emotionally normal to feel the wonder and beauty of emotional and romantic love.

Experts have written many articles and books on the structures and functions of male and female genitalia and have also written countless ones on the roles and influences of sexual psychology and emotional and romantic love on human spirits and psychology. Even if you have not read any of them, almost all adults have sampled it personally; is it not wonderful? Have you not felt comfort and ecstasy brought to you physically and psychologically?

Emotional and romantic love are gracious gifts that the Greatest Creator has bestowed upon humankind. They are the most precious experiences and enjoyments in life. To enjoy emotional and romantic love fully is in line with the will of the Greatest Creator is not shameful or immoral, but fair and open; they are the worthiest of ideals for which to yearn and pursue.

For thousands of years, people have been ambiguous and secretive toward emotional and romantic love, "still holds partly concealed", sanctimonious and hypocritical, created countless injustices, and set up layers of barriers and obstacles. The reasons for these are complex and multifaceted, but the main ones are nothing more than these eight:

1. In order to maintain social stability, authorities feel that they need to sacrifice and suppress people.
2. In order to protect the masks of the saints, feudal elders had deliberately raised children to elevate romantic love to a moral height that would frighten anyone.
3. Like giving up eating for fear of choking, people who have suffered on their road to romantic love have instigated the general public to abandon it.
4. In order to deceive the public, powerful people who have enjoyed romantic love have tried to spread deceptions and lies in order to cover up the truth, like people finding gold mines and becoming afraid of losing their exclusive rights to them.
5. Poor people who could not get grapes told people that they were sour because they did not want others to have what they could not get for themselves.
6. People who are physically and mentally unhealthy discredit and demote romantic love unconsciously because they have never been able to enjoy normal loving relationships
7. Private ownership is a psychological cause; people deliberately exaggerate the facts and set up numerous obstacles artificially for fear that they might lose their spouses or their children might get hurt because of them.
8. Specific unhealthy relationships bring such terrible impressions to society, families, and individuals, that many people would rather bear simple diets than enjoy the delicacies they offer.

Now is the time to correct people's distorted understandings of emotional and romantic love; if we cannot solve this problem well, then people will remain ugly, hypocritical, chaotic, and immoral. Lifechanyuan values tell us that everyone is independent and has independent will. No one should impose theirs on others nor deprive them of their qualification and rights to enjoy emotional and romantic love. As long as they are consensual and do not violate ethics or harm public civilization and order, they should be allowed to do whatever they want. You can enjoy unmarried life but you have no right to restrict others from getting married; you like monogamy, but you are not qualified to oppose polygamy or polyandry; you can enjoy celibacy, but you cannot prevent others from getting married. The patterns of emotional and romantic love are colorful and multifarious. Which pattern you choose is your personal affair; everyone has the right to choose what is most suitable for them.

Never say that "lewdness is the worst of all sins"; in my opinion, "domination is the worst of all sins". Dominate this, dominate that, dominate emotional and romantic love; as long as there is domination, there will definitely be lewdness; if there is no domination, then there is no lewdness, no abuse between husbands and wives, no conflict, no cuckolds and loose women, and no pimping and prostitution. If there is no restraint, then no one will be unfaithful to their mate.

We especially emphasize consensual love; three, eight, or even more people can all love each other if they are willing. As long as there is the slightest reluctance, it is not love, but harassment, and a crime which should be punished by law.

Human lives last only a few short decades, so is it necessary to create pain and suffering artificially? From the perspective of the sublimation of LIFE, the more colorful that one's emotional and romantic love are; the more beautiful, civilized, and cultivated one's heart becomes. The more tedious, unreasonable, obsessive, and likely to hurt others and society they are, then the more easily one becomes psychologically distorted and abnormal.

Many people throughout the world are involved in self-improvement and self-refinement, so let me ask what their purpose for doing this is. No matter how many ways one does it and what their meanings are, we can find a common purpose for this; that is, to escape from darkness and hell, and raise their life toward heaven.

Where is heaven? Heaven refers to the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World and the Elysium world in 36-Dimensional Space. It can be said with certainty that as long as you are baptized with the values of Lifechanyuan, and self-improve and self-refine according to them, then more and more of you will find these three levels of heaven.

How do we go to the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, or the Elysium world? I say surely that as long as you do not understand and enjoy



emotional and romantic love and do not sublimate to them, from this human world to the nonmaterial world, you will never find heaven.

Emotional and romantic love in the human world are cautious, sneaky, and full of risks, but in the Thousand-year World, they are free and upright without the slightest risks. There are no families, couples, or lovers there; people are all emotionally rich celestial beings and they are all each other's "sweethearts". It is even more exciting in the Ten-Thousand-year World, where lovers do not touch each other's bodies physically; their vibrational frequencies are so high that they experience extreme joy and happiness from just their thoughts. Super celestial beings in the Elysium Islands Continent are androgynous and always enjoy extreme joy and happiness. Here, I have only talked about Elysium Islands Continent; other parts of Elysium world have their own characteristics, about which the Buddha knows.

What I want to tell you now is that your human consciousnesses are impure and your non-material structures are imperfect and defective. If you want to go to Heaven - the higher level of LIFE space - your consciousnesses must be purified. To purify them, you must raise your level of understanding, become enlightened, transform your thinking modes, change your consciousnesses, self-improve, and self-cultivate until your consciousnesses can resonate with LIFE in upper level space. Otherwise, you will not even be welcome in my home, let alone heaven.

Emotional and romantic love are core contents in life's consciousness. If you want to continue to reincarnate into the human world, then you should keep handling emotional and romantic love according to the moral laws of mankind which have prevailed for many millennia. If your goal is the Thousand-year World, then you must follow the Thousand-year World celestial beings' way of handling them. Accordingly, if you want to go to the Ten-Thousand-year World or the Elysium Islands Continent, then you must deal with them according to their standards.

The question becomes how to achieve celestial standards of dealing with emotional and romantic love? Can someone who has never driven a vehicle drive one safely and effectively without training? Suppose you get a raw ore diamond, could you see the brilliance of seven colors without cutting, sanding, and polishing? Could you mount it directly into a crown or make rings, earrings, and chest pendants? Of course not!

Those with sexual frigidity can scarcely achieve orgasms and some will never experience real ones in their lifetimes. How can they achieve orgasms? The only way to transform their consciousnesses is by practicing; along with increasing how often they achieve orgasm; it will become easier for them to become excited; sometimes they will even be able to achieve orgasm immediately with very little foreplay. Ultimately, there will be no need for physical contact between the sexes at all, just a few words or a look in the eyes, and even objects and pictures will cause orgasms immediately. It is only then that one can rid themselves of their





low-level emotional and romantic love and sexual bondage in the Mortal World to achieve Ten-Thousand-year World celestial beings' standards. The flexibility of an acrobat's bodies is the result of long training; do not expect to do sexual acrobatics without training.

Lifechanyuan values are unified entities. You are bound to be deformed if you only attach importance to emotional and romantic love, but pay no attention to other life aspects. Emotional and romantic love are effective links in the overall program. Without them, the entire program will run ineffectively, or even crash or become paralyzed. Self-improvement and self-refinement are both simple and complex. There is no way for you to walk through them easily and go to heaven by fluke...no way.

**The above is an integral part of Lifechanyuan's viewpoint on emotional and romantic love. If you want to have a comprehensive understanding, you must read all the relevant articles of Chanyuan Corpus and Xuefeng Corpus.**

## 28. An Introduction to the New Life of Human Beings

### -Home without Marriage and Family

Xuefeng

Aug. 6, 2009

We have set the pattern of new lifestyle for human beings, which is the Home without Marriage and Family of Lifechanyuan. This is no longer an armchair strategist's fantasy, yet it is the reality.

#### General Outline

To carry out the ideas of returning to one origin with 800 Life Values For New Era Human, to bring human beings into the Lifechanyuan era, in which country, religion, party, marriage, family, conjugal relation will disappear, No one pockets anything found on the road, Doors unnecessarily to be shut in the evening for no thieves drop in", Favorable weather is all the year around. All things on earth are in harmony with each other. Everyone is happy and has good fortune as one wishes. This is the era of Lifechanyuan Era.

## Management Mode

Home without Marriage and Family implements the Holographic management mode. The gist of the mode is that no management is the best management. Constitutions, laws, legislations, institutions, commandments, dharma will not be put into practice, and 800 Life Values for New Era Human will be the guideline. Dealing with daily matters with concepts of omnipotence, ever-changing, changes interrelating each other. Stimulating and motivating the qualities of truthfulness, kindness, beauty, love, faithfulness and honesty in human nature, and creating a proper external atmosphere to bring those qualities in full play. All are carried out voluntarily without administrative enforcement.

## Establishment of Institutions

Lifechanyuan has 1 institute and 256 branches in the world. President of Lifechanyuan equals to the president of global government. Presidents of the branches equal to the highest local administrative representatives, and they are in charge of planning and arranging daily production activities and life of the branches. Each branch has three major departments: living department, education department and production department.

## Property and Life Management

According to the principle of "Having nothing but having all", properties of the Home without Marriage and Family belong to all the Chanyuan Celestial, and they don't own anything individually. The Home without Marriage and Family undertakes the entire daily expenses of each member, provides allowance for the seniors, and brings up the children. Supporting the seniors is no longer the personal matters of sons and daughters, and nurturing children is not the personal matters of parents any more. Everyone does his or her best, and takes what he or she needs. There is no supervision mechanism on spending, neither does strict accounting system. The time one needed, he or she can spend.

## Working Arrangement

Home without Marriage and Family doesn't have executive orders or forced arrangements. Everybody chooses his or her job in accordance with his or her hobby, personality, and specialty. Home without Marriage and Family ensures that each member has his or her own job, and works for 6 hours every day. No one will lose the job. Moreover, everyone just does one thing at Home without Marriage and Family, for reason that this is mutual service system. Each person has a clear division of labor and is responsible for his or her own job. The cook is responsible for cooking, the washer is responsible for doing the laundry, the dustman is responsible for cleaning,

and people who are responsible for producing just do the production work. Everyone carries out his or her duty and minds his or her own business. If someone asks for help, people will help him or her unconditionally, and if they don't ask, other people won't get involved in their personal matters. The daily timetable is arranged in person, you may work at night and sleep in the daytime, and you may also get up late and work in the afternoon. You can do everything following your inclinations, as long as you have done your own job and fulfilled your duty.

#### Relationship of the Members of Home without Marriage and Family

No matter one is tourist guide, president, the relationship between members is like a family. Blood-related relationship is the one between fathers and sons, mothers and daughters, grandparents and grandchildren; relationship between men is like brothers, and relationship between women is like sisters; relationship between men and women of different ages is brothers and sisters; and men and women who attract each other are lovers. There are no distinctions between superiors and inferiors, leaders and workers, supervisors and supervisees, hosts and guests. Everyone is equal.

#### Life Arrangement

Under the condition of not being luxurious and prodigal, Home without Marriage and Family tries its best to make everyone eat well, wear well, live well, use well, play well. Everyone has one bright bedroom at disposal, which is equipped with spacious toilet and bathroom. Everywhere is spotless and quiet, flowers are blooming and trees are flourishing. People take their meals at dining halls. The Home also has public recreation room, teaching hall, laundry place, gymnastics, school, medical care center. People mainly have vegetarian food. The dining halls serve vegetarian food and meat dishes respectively. People can take what they like. There are a plenty of snacks for people to enjoy. Special care is provided for people who need it. People don't gamble or smoke, alcoholics are not respected. The weak have been taken care of by specially assigned nurses. People can use the computers and phones anytime they want. There are no holidays at the Home, anyone who wants to take a day off, he or she can do it. Traveling is decided by members themselves. The Home throws a party each week; everyone can play an instrument, sing and dance to show their talents. When members are gone, Lifechanyuan will take care of it with its own funeral and interment institution.

Everybody has at least one hour of collective study on spirit and mind purification per day. In order to keep spiritual, mental and physical health, half an hour is set aside for exercises in gymnastics.

#### On Love and Sex



Love is a precious gift granted by the Greatest Creator to mankind, and sexual love is an inevitable path that sublimates human nature to a higher space of life. Love and sexual love are similar to the dance of two hearts with the same tempo. As long as man and woman fall in love with each other, they can do whatever they want, and no one will interfere or gossip. Lovers don't occupy or envy each other; on the contrary, they respect each other's freedom which is higher than anything else. They never do any harm to each other, mentally or physically.

Other

"Honesty prevails throughout society". Normally, people don't lock their rooms and the room keeping public properties in the daytime. Up to now, no one has lost an item.

Each member's bedroom is definitely his or her private space; anyone who hasn't got the owner's permission is not allowed to get in. If someone wants to get in, he or she has to knock on the door first. He or she can come in until after permission.

Sweet and harmonious, people are loving and intimate. No quarrel and dispute concerning interest and hobbies should occur.

Staff members are sent to the airport, train station and bus station to pick up people who join Home without Marriage and Family and people who are leaving. Safety is ensured. One is free to come and go.

Everybody uses civilized language. No one speaks bad words and talks nonsense. Everyone speaks gently with an amiable manner, no one shouts and yells. Unless there are collective activities, otherwise, the entire home is quiet for 24 hours.

Everyone behaves decently and dresses neatly. Vulgar behaviors are not allowed. There are no untidy persons.

Everybody is the owner of Home without Marriage and Family. No one is allowed to reprove, scold, supervise, and force somebody else. Members walk in their own shoes and don't interfere with others. They don't control mutually, but provide services to each other.

Members don't build up a special relationship, their relationship is quite simple.

All financial activities are strictly under the scope of laws and decrees of the national and local governments. Home without Marriage and Family doesn't bring any trouble to national and local governments.



Home without Marriage and Family advocates members should learn the spirit of Lei Feng. When we are outside the Home, we should take good care of the seniors, the weak, the sick, the disabled, widows, widowers and orphans. We ought to put other members' interest before our own, and leaving the convenience to others and keeping the inconvenience to ourselves.

Home without Marriage and Family is made up of Chanyuan Celestial from Lifechanyuan, it is not available to people who are not Chanyuan Celestial. It allows the related governmental departments and sections to come and inspect, permits communications with associations, and allows reporters to report the facts practically and truthfully to the society. We don't admit entry to other people.

The economy of the Home depends on all members. In accordance with national laws and decrees, we gain everything through hard and diligent work. Other than Chanyuan Celestial, we don't accept donations from any organizations, associations and sponsors. Not a penny.

Members of the Home must strictly abide by 800 Life Values For New Era Human, those who don't uphold it will be eliminated from the Home without Marriage and Family.

Home without Marriage and Family is trying to explore a new way of life for human beings. We believe, when everyone on earth lives their lives according to the life mode of Home without Marriage and Family, afflictions of mankind will be lessened, each man's pain will be eased, deterioration of the environment will be curbed; human beings will definitely enter into Lifechanyuan Era which will last for 1000 years.

## **29. Ideas on the Material Life Standards of the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life)**

Xuefeng

December 31, 2009

Canghai-celestial indicated: "If the present standard of diet will be the ideal state of Lifechanyuan Era, the so-called best living style of human beings in Lifechanyuan would be still in name than in reality."

This is a very good indication!

In the related articles about Home without Marriage and Family I mentioned many times that, each celestial in Home without Marriage and Family would enjoy a separate bedroom and bathroom, and it would be better with a small garden. The standard of living will be at upper middle level in the world.

Looking from the above ideal standard, Home without Marriage and Family is far behind the previous expectation. At least the standard of a bedroom with a bathroom for each does not come up to what has been expected. In Land of Idyllic Beauty, there is only one bathroom for 30 people.

As far as food is concerned, the standard of living in Home without Marriage and Family has been at upper middle level in the world. You may take a look at the situation in Africa, India, the Arabian countries, the ordinary people in Chinese Mainland and most people in Southeast Asia.

The only inadequate supply in the dietary structure is meat in Home without Marriage and Family. Except that, we are in need of nothing. But, you know, the focus in Home without Marriage and Family is self-improvement and self-refinement, and one of our principles is basically on vegetarian diet. Therefore, the so-called "in name than in reality" standard of living is actually wrong from the want of meat point of view.

Housing quality and hygienic conditions will be improved later, but the diet will be at the present level. Eggs, Chinese Tofu, vegetables, soy sauce and seasonings, steamed buns, dumplings, steamed twisted rolls, deep-fried dough sticks, noodles, and rice are ample for supply. This is enough and it is very difficult for further improving our diet standard.

The housing condition is relatively safe and clean. Most celestials' beds are made of wood, and mattresses and quilts are in good conditions too. So, nothing should be complained about these.

What people wear every day is provided according to the change of seasons and specific requirement. None of these are of famous brands or in fashionable style, they are very practical.

In the aspect of transportation, Home without Marriage and Family will rent vehicles or sent for those who need. Transportation fee for going business downtown will be paid by The Home too.

In the aspect of communication, internet is available in Home without Marriage and Family; many people have cell phones, and there is no problem about this matter too. (Cell phones are personal properties and the bills are paid personally)).



Undoubtedly, there is a rainy day in the life of everyone. But I had emphasized that we are here pioneers for constructing The Home rather than enjoying; it is not a pioneer's spirit and mind for asking these questions about the standard of living. Moreover, all of us are masters of Home without Marriage and Family and the unsatisfactory part in the Home is related to all of us, not only the guide and the president themselves; we should be all responsible for it.

What I must emphasize here is that all expenditure of the Home now depends on the donations of our brothers and sisters and we cannot use them all in improving our living standard. The improvement of life must consist with the material reality; thus, it is improper for asking too much in this respect.

There should be a process for the realization of things, especially those impractical demands by now; moreover, enjoyment should be proper to what you have devoted to the construction of The Home, and it is only that what you have devoted must surpass what you obtained is it possible to pay off all the debts which have been accumulated in several generations and realize your dream for marching toward Heaven. Much expectation for high level of life enjoyment with little devotion would be very improper for being a Chanyuan Celestial.

I wish every one of Chanyuan Celestials will embrace the spirit of those people of Red Army who traversed the Long March, the Snowy Mountains and the marshes, will embrace the spirit of the Tang Priest and his three disciples on their way to Spiritual Mountains. We should enjoy high standard life in spirit and mind instead of in material expectations and desires. Otherwise, our enterprise will make toward secular things, to corruption and degeneration.

### **30. Viewing the human society mode of life in the future from the prospective of Lifechanyuan**

Deiform Celestial

March 5, 2007





Future human society is called Lifechanyuan Era. The characteristics of Lifechanyuan Era are: no country, no religion, no political party, and no family. "No one pockets anything found on the road, Doors unnecessarily to be shut in the evening for no thieves drop in", "Person of virtue won't be abandoned away from government, Honesty prevails throughout the world." Everyone is happy and doesn't worry about his daily life.

Maybe somebody will laugh at this by saying: "Wishful thinking!" "Daydream!", "Fantasy!", or "Impossible!"

It is right and impossible if it is just preaching or conceiving.

But it can be possible if a crowd of people are making practice and their practice is effective.

First of all, Lifechanyuan has successfully carried out a series of activities without the consciousness of country, religion, political party and family. And there would be no country, religion political party and family if more and more people, regardless of their races, become Chanyuan Celestial.

Maybe some people will find it amusing again, "It is good enough for a small party fun, but it is absolute daydreaming if you want all of human beings enter into Lifechanyuan"

Hi there, you are right. But the problem is that we don't mean to let all human beings enter into Lifechanyuan right away. As long as hundreds of people on the planet believe in the idea of Lifechanyuan and live a happy life, that will prove a success. And by that time, just think of it, people will try to enter into Lifechanyuan by all means. The scene is just like a drowning man and a straw. You will see it when the time comes.

The mode of future human society life will be the life of Chanyuan Celestial. Many people may not be able to see it in their lifetime, but they can understand it.

Hard to believe, right? Wait and see! The blessed ones will see it when the day comes.

## 31. Welcome to Lifechanyuan the New Home

Deiform celestial

Oct. 2, 2006

"A lonely stranger in a strange land would miss his family all the more on every festive day". The Home for soul is newly built up, people from all over the world are able to join and become neighbors. We miss someone every day, yet we may not see him or her very often. Now that the Home is built up, our dream has finally come true. People from different parts of the world come to the Home, and our life embraces a fresh start.

Dear brothers, sisters, relatives and lovers:

Distinguished guests:

Welcome to Lifechanyuan the new home. Let us hold our hands and walk shoulder by shoulder to continue the life journey.

It has been three years and seven months since Lifechanyuan, home for soul and spirit of mankind, was established. Lifechanyuan has gone through many twists and turns in recent years, and now it come to the royal road at last. With green shade growing in the oasis, fountain trickling through the desert, gospel of heaven coming down from the sky, the preface to the idealistic era craved by human beings has appeared on the boundless and immeasurable horizon.

This is a home shared by Buddha, bodhisattva, angels, men and women with pure hearts; it is the teaching hall where abnormal thinking and fantastic idea can survive and people getting to know the Greatest Creator, studying Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, Mohammed the Prophet and Celestial LaoTzu; it is the passage through which telegnosis being opened, revelation being granted, 36-dimensional space being known, and the Thousand-year World, the ten-Thousand-year World and the Celestial Islands Continent of Elysium world being entered through temporal transverse direction; it is the

starting point of the new era of Lifechanyuan for mankind, the headquarter of ideological structures, the cradle where spiritual masters being given birth to and nurtured, the paradise friends being made and lovers exchanging heartfelt words. In a word, this is the stage we ascend to the higher realm of life.

Open the windows and the sunlight and fresh air will come in. Take a broad view and you will see faraway mountains are fresh and green. Stay and study in Lifechanyuan will a new life begin. You will see clear paradise scenes. It has been proved that, having been baptized by the concepts of Lifechanyuan, people are different from ordinary people. They are unique and free from vulgarity, and come out of Egypt of mind. Men's race which is the life nonmaterial structure has sublimated to the life structure of Celestials of heaven. Consciousness has already cruised in the infinite and boundless universe.

Qiankun Buddha explained the body, facies and usage of Tao, Buddha of Taiji conveyed to us that mental state determines life of being and way of life; Foshan Buddha expounded the basic relationship among consciousness, structure and energy. Master Tianlai Celestial told us that targeting at the same aim, different ways would lead to different results. Tourist guide Deiform Celestial proposed that material thinking, image thinking, associative thinking, illusive thinking, visualized thinking, Taiji thinking, non-form thinking and holographic thinking altogether depict the roadmap of heaven. Buddha, masters, fairies and faeries of Lifechanyuan are also intelligent. New thoughts occur to them every day. There are hundreds of new notions in Lifechanyuan, which open up a fresh world for us.

Master Nan Ji, Master Ling Yuan, Master Qiao Jun, Master Ji Rui, etc., who have explored and practiced many self-refine ways convey us with their own experience that the self-refine ways of Lifechanyuan are most direct and effective. You have to deepen your understanding first, and transform the way of thinking. The core of Buddha dharma is transformation of the way of thinking. Nothing can't be accomplished, only are those one can't even imagine. The self-refine of Lifechanyuan is not for obtaining exceptional functions. However, we can foresee that there will be many Chanyuan Celestial with exceptional functions appear in the near future.

As long as getting along with each other at the backyard of Lifechanyuan for a while, unfamiliar people will become intimate brothers, sisters, relatives and lovers. Like a family, people will exchange heartfelt feelings, no argument, and no discrimination, no jealous, no doubt, people make joint efforts and combine together. The fact proves that Lifechanyuan is the best home under heaven, and one can never find a better place any more.



Lifechanyuan neither has rules nor regulations, let alone executive leaders. Chanyuan Celestial doesn't shoulder any duty or responsibility. People feel at ease under all circumstance, meet and leave by chance, do whatever they like and go anywhere according to their own will. People's acts are driven by inclinations of heart, yet they never cross the moral line. Everyone has a moral court of conscience. They exert self-reflection, self-punishment, self-correction, and self-accomplishment. No one can impose his or her will to any other people.

The aim of Lifechanyuan is to hold high esteem in the Greatest Creator, life and nature, and to walk the Greatest Creator's way. As the highest state of life, we want to initiate Lifechanyuan Era. As the highest state of being, our ultimate goal is to go to the Celestial Islands Continent.

There is no long lane without turning. Passing through the dense fog, crossing the rough way of life, we finally find our home for soul. From now on, life will no longer felt lonely, confused, staggered and pathetic. The scene in front of us is magnificent, and our future is infinite and eternal. We are embraced by telegnosis of the Greatest Creator, and walk on His way. We are vigorous and healthy, and may all our wishes come true.

Confucius said when he was by the river time passes like this water. Time is precious! Time is money, yet you can't buy it with money. The year 2013 is not far away, dear beloved, I love you, and we love you, don't hesitate, opportunity knocks but once. Come on! Let us take life as a game, join each other and travel to the Celestial Islands Continent to enjoy the eternity of life.

## 32. Build a Spiritual and Soul Homeland

Xuefeng

Jun 12, 2003

Open the windows and the sunlight and fresh air will come in.

Take a broad view and you will see faraway mountains are fresh and green.

Stay and study in Lifechanyuan will a new life begin.

---

You will see endless good fortune in future world.

Lifechanyuan is a mental and spiritual habitat, a spiritual homeland for people who are ordinary, kind-hearted, honest, hard-working and knowledgeable, a college to understand the meaning of life and the significance of human life, a transfer station leading to supreme life space. When you feel incompetent, exhausted and gaunt and confused, you should take time to Lifechanyuan to listen other people's understanding of human life, to experience the peaceful atmosphere, to see if there are unworldly higher beings.

There are 36-Dimensional-Spaces in the universe; every space is a huge world which include supreme life space, low life space and middle-level life space. Lifechanyuan will present people the mysteries of every life space. Through explaining the universe, time and space, Lifechanyuan will escort people to set foot on the road of super space and run to another beautiful and attractive life world.

Human life is full of misfortune, suffering, regret and helplessness; troubles and worries tangle us all the time; many puzzling mysteries of human life make us feel contradictory; unpredictable situations and unexpected good or bad fortune make us anxious; undesirable and troublesome things often make us sleepless; disease and hunger often threatens us; from time to time the complicated and changeable interpersonal relationships entrap us into the painful abyss, survival competition oppress us, make our tired body lost in a miserable swirl after another. Why is human life like this? Why can't we get out of the trouble? Why can't we control the track of our own life? 几千年来, 智慧的

For thousands of years, intelligent people look for answers; Jesus, Sakyamuni, Mohammed and LaoTzu make painstaking effort for us; Marx, Lenin, Mao Zedong, Thomas Jefferson and Lincoln exert their utmost efforts for us and try to build a peace world in where everyone is equal and happy; Moses, St Paul, Mahavira, Zoroaster, Manes, Fatuomonei, Dante, Saez and other Sages undergo hardships to lead us into a joyful and happy family; However, the true answer seems far away from us, it still needs to take a long way to get closer to the shore of the truth.

The development of the science provides us the key to the truth. Einstein, Newton, Galileo, Faraday, Stephen Hawking and other scientists pave steps to the door of the truth for us; Edison, Rockefeller, Henry Ford and Bill Gates create necessary utility tools for us; Plato, Ibn Sina, Zhu Xi, Aristotle, RenéDescartes Bacon, Adam Smith, Rousseau, Voltaire, Malthus, Darwin, Freud and other masters provide us necessary tool of rational thinking. Now, it is time to carry on the past heritage and open up the

future, to rectify our foundation and to purify our origin, to absorb the essences of human intelligence and to develop a new era.

Lifechanyuan not only solve the problem that if there is the Greatest Creator, the origin of the universe and life, the necessity and incidental, the karma, the previous life and the future world, the God, Buddha and Celestials in the universe; but also arrange the best way to people, strive to liberate you from suffering, lead you to develop into supreme life space and make your life bring out beautiful flowers in the everlasting space. I hope people who want to self-refine in Mortal World could participate in Lifechanyuan, such as hermits, religionist, president, Nobel Laureate, billionaire, scientist, entrepreneur, litterateur, public functionary, teacher, worker, farmer, rank-and-life soldiers, merchant and homeless tramp; as long as you can explain a question about universe, space or life and your theory can't be demolished, you can make contribution to Lifechanyuan.

Lifechanyuan doesn't belong to a country, a nation, a religion, a political party or an organization and individual. Lifechanyuan isn't a religion form, so there isn't special ceremony and demand; Lifechanyuan isn't a company, so it doesn't participate in activity aiming at profit; Lifechanyuan isn't a political party, so it doesn't have constitution and doesn't participate in any political activities.

### **Startup words**

A ship full loaded with new life is sailing, a new era is coming!

We are in an era of economic growth, material prosperous, spirit poor and heart gloomy, an era which pay much more attention to reality and materialization, and an era of lacking belief.

Cultivate conscience, educate mankind, seed civilization and enlighten spirit which are every sage's glorious mission; it is the calling of the era to build a mental and spiritual homeland.

The greatest thought is rational thinking; the rational power is the most powerful power among humankind. Compare to the 36-Dimensional-Space, human beings are in a very limited world; so, we need to tell ignorant people the vast space system; and let them know the principle of "Why am I being me? What do I live for?"

First of all, a great era must be guided by a great thought; if there aren't powerful supports from the mental and the liberation of the spirit, the economic development can but result in human beings' universal corruption and decadence. Although thoughts of Sages in history shine lights of

rationality, none of their thoughts can meet current people's mental and spiritual desire; although all religions make indelible contribution to the civilization of mankind, every existing religion has its limitation and can't guide current mankind.

A theory, a thought, we have to doubt it if it exists over a thousand year but can't bring peace to the world and can't bring joyfulness and happiness to the life.

A theory or, a thought, if it can't be accepted heart and soul, but be accepted by putting to use state apparatus, power and institution, inflammatory and fraudulent way or material lure; if it promises a bright future, but can't figure out the scene, we have to think deeply about the theory and thought.

A theory or, a thought, if it can't make people enjoy the happiness of this present life, if it thinks that only suffering can get otherworldly blessing, it is either pettifogging or irrational. Before everything is clear, firstly we should believe in science, truth and logical deduction; we believe that people standing at the peak of science is closest to truth.

Undeniable, the great soul surpasses science and space-time; their thoughts can't be accepted generally, which is the sad part of the great soul.

If the great soul can't bring humankind current happiness and future hope, its value is less than a rainfall.

Lifechanyuan is a place to gather great soul. The great soul isn't life from low life space and middle-level space but from supreme life space. Before the World War1, the Thousand-year World, the ten-Thousand-year World and the Elysium world has sent millions of supreme lives to Mortal World--the great soul.

Lifechanyuan is to tell these great souls that, instead of enjoying the joyfulness in Mortal World, you come to Mortal World is to explain the mystery of the universe, the essence of human life, to save people who have a rough time and to make people enjoy happiness and joyfulness in Mortal World.

You can never make transmigration in Mortal World again, because you will lose your nature and your way to home once you went through transmigration above three times.

The Greatest Creator loves and cares humankind. Before material prosperous and moral degeneration, he has to save people from disaster in case of resulting in the flooding tragedy of Noah era.



"When people have no fear of force, then great force descends upon them". We must make people know the meaning of these words.

Henry Van Dyke was an American author, educator, poet, playwright, and clergyman once said: "Men of privilege without power are waste material. Men of enlightenment without influence are the poorest kind of rubbish. Men of intellectual and moral and religious culture, who are not active forces for good in society, are not worth what is a cost to produce and keep them."

You are great soul with great thought. If you were a president and, only considered your own political party, group and private benefits rather than the benefits of the whole country, you couldn't be called a great soul; if you had university education, but don't service to humankind, you are not a great soul; if you get wealth from the world, but don't want to pay back to society, you would be an inferior soul; if you were an advanced official, only try hard to win promotion and to get rich and to make one's ancestor illustrious instead of bringing benefit to your citizens, you are also a inferior soul; if you don't make progress but lead a befuddled life when you make a little achievements, you aren't a great soul too.

Great soul among human beings should be taken to supreme life space; inferior soul among human beings must be taken to the low life space. Nobody wants to place the excrement of the toilet in the living room and place the good wines and dainty dishes in the toilet; even so the human beings, how about the order of the Greatest Creator? Only when the people around us are happier, the greatest soul can calm; only when we contribute our knowledge to human society selflessly, our soul is capable of getting into the supreme life space.

Open the windows and the sunlight and fresh air will come in; take a broad view and you will see faraway mountains are fresh and green. So you should open the window to the soul, and fix your vision onto further future.

For millions of years, human beings always feel their way in the confusion situation; they don't know there is always room for improvement. They suffer meaningless hardship, pain and sorrow. Because people don't know the mystery of life, they trample their own and other people's life; because they don't revere the Greatest Creator, they can but transmigrate again and again among the low life space; because there isn't a great sapiential guide, we have to follow the wrong guidance blindly. Hardly can people ask himself that, "what am I busy for? Is it significant to my life? What is the difference between myself and the onrushing worm?" people living on instinct, fame and emotion can but fall into the same old trap forever; the frog in the bottom of the well always thinks that, the place it lives is the ocean and sea, the sky it sees is the universe; people living on



intelligence can have good view of thousand rivers and million mountains; however, people living on spiritual nature can pass through the limitation of the space and enjoy the infinite charming scene in boundless universe.

Don't lead a befuddled life in the low life space! Don't fight and grab in the worldly confusion! Don't sigh in the wrong thinking vortex! Don't destroy life and ultimately hurt yourself! The ship of Lifechanyuan will take people possessing intelligence and spiritual nature to the ocean of the truth to enjoy the real pleasure of life.

The Greatest Creator is just, because he arranges procedure of place where people should go in future strictly depending on people's actions in Mortal World; people with higher spiritual nature can go to supreme life space, and people with lower spiritual nature must go to low life space.

Tao is just; because it records everybody's deeds forever. People, who follow the principle of the Greatest Creator and want to pursuing the truth, please contribute your talent and knowledge. Don't sigh for injustices around you! Don't crush out your intelligence and wisdom! Don't think you have no future! Don't hide at home to suffer! Your life will release multicolored anima if only you seek for the Tao of the Greatest Creator, then you will find out that you aren't the person you imagine, as long as you work hard, you will be loved by the Greatest Creator and the humankind!

The ship of new life is sailing. To people who want to follow the way of Jesus, Sakyamuni, Mohammed, LaoTzu and other sages, those who desire to explore the mystery of the time-space, those who want to go to supreme life space and want to have telepathy, please get on our ship now; Lifechanyuan will take you to an unimaginable, secret, boundless, wonderful, relaxed and happy, excited and desirable place, where is the proper place to place our life.

God is always with me; God will always be with you!

### **33. Bring Joy and Happiness to Others and Society**

Xuefeng

June 9, 2008

The purpose of life is to pursue joyfulness, freedom and happiness; no matter it is the social system and religious doctrine. No matter it is to run business or to hold mass organizations, both should depend on this purpose. Everything depending on this purpose corresponds to the Tao of Greatest Creator, the humanity and the meaning of civilization; otherwise, it will be disordered and imperfect, and is deviated from the meaning of civilization.

Chanyuan Celestial is the most cultivated and most civilized people in human society, whose action is in strict accordance with the instructions of Christ Jesus, Buddha Sakyamuni, celestial being LaoTzu and the sages in the history. The goal of our living is to get into Heaven, the Thousand-year World, the ten-Thousand-year World, the Elysium world or the Celestial Islands Continent; the purpose of our life is to enjoy joyfulness, freedom and happiness. That is to say, we should not only make ourselves live a life of joyfulness, freedom and happiness, but also make others gain a life of joyfulness, freedom and happiness.

It is Chanyuan Celestial's basic accomplishment to bring joyfulness, freedom and happiness to their parents, brothers and sisters, partner, children, neighbors, friends, workmates and other people whom we are destined to meet. The one who brings others worry, trouble, suffering, constraint, crises, danger, quarrel and fight is not a Chanyuan Celestial. Especially in the family of Lifechanyuan, Chanyuan Celestial has to bring joyfulness, freedom and happiness to each other. If they bring suffering to others, they would betray the values of Lifechanyuan and the Greatest Creator's Tao.

You have to suffer your share of pain and pay off your own debt by your efforts; you should build your own road and walk your own way; Chanyuan Celestial just pursues reality, goodness, beauty, love and honesty, desires to see the bright and brilliant aspects, desires for joyfulness, freedom and happiness; nobody can pour his worry, complaint, detestation, discontent and negative mood into Lifechanyuan family, even pollute the purified spiritual and mental spaces of other Chanyuan Celestials.

"God helps those who help themselves"; Lifechanyuan follows the principles of the nature. Every Chanyuan Celestial must be an independent, unhesitating and promising stronger instead of a complaining, indolent and helpless weaker. If you endeavor bravely, I will give you a helping hand; if you indulge yourself, then there is nothing I can do.

Before crossing the opposite shore, every Chanyuan Celestial is looking for his own survival everyone needs to be supported with increasing energy and the comfort of spirit and heart; it is forbidden to steal, grab and expend the energy of other Chanyuan-celestials; Chanyuan Celestial is a



company to travel life together instead of an organization which is bounded together for responsibilities, obligations and liabilities. So, every Chanyuan Celestial should be responsible for his words and actions, and for himself as well; you are the master of yourself, so whatever you say and do depends on your own will not on the enforcements of others; whenever you say foolish words and do foolish things, you should shoulder the responsibilities and you can't complain other Chanyuan Celestials.

Every Chanyuan Celestial must be clear that Lifechanyuan is not an organization with any nature. Lifechanyuan is a spiritual and mental homeland and will never be an organization of politics or religion; it will not impose responsibilities and obligations to anybody, neither will it be responsible for anybody. What Lifechanyuan publicizes and advocates is a kind of value on human life and life, it won't monopolize or replace the actions and living of anybody.

Please remember you take action by yourself, and it has nothing to do with other Chanyuan Celestials or Lifechanyuan. If you think you are cheated, I will say--you are not being responsible for yourself, you can't blame others.

Furthermore, I want to emphasize three points of view. Firstly, the identity of Xuefeng is a tour guide of human life and life rather than a boss and a leader of somebody, even not a master; whether the tourists follow the tourist map or not depends on their own will, the tour guide has no right and qualification to compel them; Secondly, our deeds must accord with words in Lifechanyuan; we never do things which are not written in Chanyuan Corpus, Xuefeng Corpus and Other Articles of Tour Guide; we never do something stealthily, what we are doing is fair and upright and should withstand the test of fact, science and logic and the monitoring by the human beings; 3. Xuefeng did not arrange any activities rather than the publicized in Lifechanyuan and network; there are not any activities in Lifechanyuan except for publicizing Chanyuan values and constructing Home without Marriage and Family on network and Lifechanyuan's website; if there are more than that it must have nothing to do with Lifechanyuan.

In a word, everyone must face the Greatest Creator directly, should be responsible for himself. You don't have to be responsible for other Chanyuan Celestials, for Lifechanyuan and for Xuefeng.

It is the grace of the Greatest Creator and our fortune to get into the spiritual and physical homeland to travel human life with people who think and work and echo with you. Every Chanyuan Celestial should value this opportunity and feel grateful. One should bring joyfulness, freedom and happiness to other brothers, sisters, relatives and lover as possible as they can, shouldn't desire to control or dominate others. In this family,



we can talk our understanding on human life and life, talk our cognition to the universe, and talk the suggestions on constructing Chanyuan family and developing Lifechanyuan era; we can encourage and praise other Chanyuan Celestial. Chanyuan Celestial can communicate with each other, but they can't direct and educate brothers, sisters, relatives and lover in Lifechanyuan except for Saint Yang Heaven-Earth Buddha, Mortal World Heavenly King Foshan Buddha and Sage Taiji Buddha.

We shouldn't impose our will on others in the name of maintaining Lifechanyuan and Xuefeng's fame. As long as we bring joyfulness, freedom and happiness to others, we are doing merits and virtues, and creating the Lifechanyuan era for humankind.

## 34. Create a Rational, Peaceful, Humanistic Era

Deiform Buddha

Aug 29th, 2004

From 2988 BC to 2012 AD, is a cycle of life in universe.

At the end of the circle, the supreme-level life space, Mortal World and low-level life space need to be adjusted because of the equilibrium of their life amounts are in critical point. Take Mortal World as an example; because the amounts of animals decline sharply and are disproportionate with the amounts of human beings, lots of people have to return to the animal world. In the same way, during hundreds of years, the celestials coming from the super worlds to fulfill their mission have to return to super worlds; non-material structure possessing the standards of Inferno, Frozen Layer and Inflamed Layer must be thrown into the "Hell"; and the one who have achieved the perfect human natures standard have to get into the Thousand-year World, have achieved Tao have to get into the **Ten-Thousand-year World** and those who have achieved Buddha have to get into Elysium world. For those who are reaching the perfect human natures yet still unperfected will be left in human world to reproduce and develop.

From the time Lifechanyuan appears on the planet and in the man's world, the Heaven World will successively dispatch some celestials (angels) to the world to help those remaining in Mortal World to experience a hard time.

The celestials will not show up in the form of extra-terrestrial or other visible forms, but will attach to human being's body to perform its program of balancing the life in universe in the form of the psychic energy. I don't know whose body the celestials' (angels') psychic energy will attach to, but I am sure the one attached is the blessed one, which is coincidence with Xuefeng's poem, "Butterfly flock around when flowers are blossoming. Good wishes and wisdom bubbles when your heart is peace being. No disease bothers you when your heart and body are clean. Celestial will you be when you only think of immortal thing",

The talented and wisdom men in Lifechanyuan should be prepared psychologically: listen attentively to the guidance of your souls, be ready to be unified with celestials from super worlds at all times. If we know the honored guests are coming, we should make a thorough cleaning in and out, light incense, eliminate dirty air and wait for their arrivals. Guidance from psychic energy should never be suppressed by the rational values; we should realize that the values we keep may be functionless and totally wrong; we should try our best to be in the unconsciousness state; we'd better make a thorough formatting to our knowledge, experiences, values and mode of thinking, reinstall the psychic energy from the source of life, remold ourselves thoroughly and be a useful member in the new era after 2013.

Along with the constant understanding on the mystery of the universe and the true meaning of the life in Lifechanyuan, someday, you will experience an indescribable passion and impulse, sense the mystery calling from the celestial beings, realize that you are not an ugly duckling but a white swan, just like awaken suddenly from a dream. Once this sign occurs, it proves that your heart is connecting with the psychic energy from the resource of life; and celestials are attached to your body; you can do whatever according to the guidance of the psychic energy

One thing needs to be cautious is, no matter in the past time, nowadays and future, there are lots of people who are attached by devils, will confuse all living creatures and content against Lifechanyuan; but these devils led by Satan are not heterodox doctrines, they are also performing and maintaining the balancing program of the life in the universe. If Satan and his fellows don't create obstacles and troubles in Mortal World and don't strive to lead parts of people into the lower bound, and nobody wants to reincarnate to animal but wants to go to the super worlds or stay in Mortal world, the universe will collapse. Just like a person split into two halves, if one half is dead, the other part is unable to exist.

To the life in universe, both Jesus and Satan are important, it is a unity of opposites. Mankind's view of Satan as their enemy and a devil of swallowing life are an extreme misunderstanding and injustice. In fact,

Satan is truthfully fulfilling his duty, Satan and his fellows have to try every way they know to prevent all human beings going to super worlds, for example, money, beauties, power, status, pleasure, fame, exceptional function and religion conflict, and so on. It is like the policemen who hold the door of the conference hall and prevent the swarming crowd.

Why does Deiform Buddha only call for 2 percent people? Two percent of human population is 130 million, and these people will be left in the planet to create a rational, peaceful and humanistic era. Maybe Deiform Buddha will be scolded as heterodox doctrines and ignoring other 98 percent people. In fact, Buddha coming from the Greatest Creator doesn't ignore other people but other people refuse to be taken care of. Except Xuefeng's Inner Strength, everything in Lifechanyuan is presented clearly. Who will believe in Xuefeng's values except for a few sages with spiritual nature? Will Communist, Christian, Buddhist, Democratic personages or members of Falun Gong practitioners believe this? No, they won't. Of course, better not; if the number is over 2 percent, Lifechanyuan will be out of order.

Jesus has declared that everything should use parables, which is hard to understand to those who are going to be thrown into "hell". However, if they can understand they will not go to the hell; and if the hell is empty, the balanced heaven can't exist. Celestial being LaoTzu sighed, "My words are very easy to know, and very easy to practice; but there is no one in the world who is able to know and able to practice them. They who know me are few, and I am on that account (the one) to be prized." So, from now on, we should apply for the visa to the kingdom of the new life circle; it is very easy to apply for this visa: reverence to the Greatest Creator, reverence to life and reverence to nature, and following to the Greatest Creators' Tao.

There are few people traveling on the path of life, just like the revelation shown to sage-like type in the dream: a couple of people climbing up the Xuefeng Mountain with great effort and there isn't a busy scene to be found. If we look around and follow the steps of the common people, someday we will find that we are at the door of the hell. After the adjustment of the life in universe, human society will be a rational, peaceful and humanistic era; it also will be an era needless of the great men and heroes, an era with harmonious nature and ample food and clothing, and an era without fighting and grabbing, and mental disease. The Greatest Creator has given us free will: whether to go to the heaven or to go to the hell that totally depends on your own choice. Satan and his evil spirits can only satisfy our desire on the material and flesh, they can't control us wholly. In the end, you have to take your own path.

Since we have free will and the rights to choose our path, we should open up new ways forward to the rational, peaceful and humanistic era.



## 35. Laziness is a big enemy of Home without Marriage and Family

Xuefeng

August 31, 2008

I roughly browse the reasons of the final failure of some ideal communities in history; the result is that all of them are "killed" by laziness. Everyone is busy in seeking enjoyment, reaping the fruit of other's labor or drifting along; as time passes, the building of the ideal homeland collapse.

In order to make Home without Marriage and Family established by us to flourish, grow and enter into the ideal state, we have to learn from the lessons of history; so the NO.1 enemy of homeland is not others but laziness.

It is the long-term strategic target for Home without Marriage and Family to conduct the life-and -death struggle with laziness.

Every member of Home must possess the elementary qualities such as rising up on hearing the crow of a rooster and practicing with the labor tools, getting up at the crack of dawn and cleaning the courtyard, making a firm resolution to make good, constantly striving to become stronger and working hard every day.

Diligence can achieve the good future, and laziness can even ruin the blessing of God. Laziness can destroy everything: it can make one sink into vice, can corrode ones will, spirit, mind and physical body; it can ruin a whole diligent community, influence the healthful spirit of a community just like virus; at last, it makes everything stay in the doldrums, dead as a doornail, depressed, and finally decay to extermination.

Laziness is a kind of virus, is the biggest devil for a man! Once laziness becomes his second nature, he will gradually become a walking corpse and running flesh to harm himself, others and homeland.

Someone summarizes: "The lazy man is bound to be an ordinary man; an ordinary man is bound to be a complaining man; a complaining man is bound to be a painful man; a painful man is bound to be a misfortune man; and a misfortune man is the lazy man. "

"God helps those who help themselves!" "Heaven helps those who help themselves!" Natural law punishes those who are lazy, and heaven will abandon those who are lazy.

Diligence symbolizes beauty, and laziness represents ugliness!

The eight features of laziness are as followings:

1. Seeking no progress but ease and comfort; one is indifferent to anything but prefers reaping the fruits of others.
2. Irresponsible for anything but prefers loafing, muddling along and eating the bread of idleness.
3. Stays up late at night and gets up late in morning without regular daily life in a weary state.
4. Indulging in games with no desire to make progress; one idles about all day and muddles along without any aim.
5. Sluggish and lazy, and never perfects one's skill but only pursues leisure and fears hardships and fatigue.
6. Greedy on eating, sleeping and playing with a confusing head and four lazy limbs.
7. One never participates in anything personally or carries out self-criticizes but prefers complaining, grumbling and criticizing the industrious people.
8. Sluggish, prefers postponing and performing one's duty in a perfunctory manner with numerous excuses; one finally accomplishes nothing.

"Running water never becomes putrid, and a door-hinge is never worm-eaten;" "excellence in work is possible only with diligence, otherwise everything is ruined in laziness;" once laziness becomes one's second nature, he will "idle away everything into nothing". "If one is diligent, one is skillful in everything, otherwise if one is lazy, he will be accompanied by countless illness;" "The tower of nine storeys rose from a (small) heap of earth; the journey of a thousand miles commenced with a single step."



"A small leak will ruin a big dam;" the beautiful homeland will be ruined in laziness; so Home without Marriage and Family will fight against laziness from beginning to end. For homeland, the laziness is AIDs, cancer, viral dysentery, robbers and devils.

How to carry out the life-and-death fighting with laziness?

1. The Chanyuan-Celestial equipped with laziness are not allowed to enter into Home without Marriage and Family.
2. The Chanyuan-Celestial equipped with laziness and remaining impenitent are not allowed to live in Home without Marriage and Family.
3. Anyone who pities, tolerates and sympathizes with laziness means committing a crime to Home without Marriage and Family.
4. The lazy guys will be disdained by the others in Home without Marriage and Family.
5. No one is going to associate with lazy persons.
6. "One radish, one hole." Do not leave any opportunities for the lazy persons to utilize.
7. Home without Marriage and Family will regularly organize some community studies to analyze the lazy thoughts, lazy habits, lazy style and lazy psychology; once there is any incipient tendency, we will get rid of it from our thoughts.
8. We will praise, eulogize diligence and award the highest honor to the diligent people.

Home without Marriage and Family belongs to all Chanyuan-Celestials, and every Chanyuan-Celestial is the owner of Home without Marriage and Family. If someone regards Home without Marriage and Family as hotel or private company and regards himself as migrant job-hunting boy or public servant, he makes a mistake on cognition; if Home without Marriage and Family is regarded as the manor of Xuefeng or the dean, it is an even bigger mistake. Only when each Chanyuan-Celestial regards oneself as the master of the home and perform the duty and obligation of the master, Home without Marriage and Family can flourish and grow; all our ideals can realize in Home without Marriage and Family.

Adam and Eve are forced to leave the Eden because they do not know how to treasure.

The ideal communities in history disappeared under the erosion of laziness because the people do not fulfill their masters' duties and responsibilities.

Whether Home without Marriage and Family can move on continually to the ideal shore depends on the efforts of each Chanyuan-Celestial.

Whether we can survive or die depends on whether we can defeat laziness.

### **36. The Contents of Copies of Life in the Thousand-year World**

Xuefeng

June 8, 2010

Home without Marriage and Family, which is created by Lifechanyuan, is a transfer station from the mortal world to Heaven and the Thousand-year World, and also a transfer base of self-improvement and self-refinement to Heaven, the Ten-Thousand-year World, the Elysium World and the Celestial Islands Continent. The life in Home without Marriage and Family copies the life style of the Celestials in the Thousand-year World, and it will serve us for the achievement of the consciousness and quality of being Celestials in the Thousand-year World and for the guarantee of reaching the Thousand-year World.

The Content of the Copy of the Thousand-Year Life

1. No marriage, no husband and wife, no family, no married or given married
2. Nobody is capable of possessing any private property. Non-possession ownership is practiced. Individual's basic needs are to be met by collective.
3. Each does his best; each takes what he needs.
4. Everybody has his/her tasks and takes corresponding responsibilities. They serve mutually and they owe each other nothing.
5. No leaders but differences in responsibilities in arranging and mediating for life and work.
6. Anyone who is able to work must undertake a job, regardless his/her age or genre. No idlers here.



7. Each member is required to participate in the collective learning and recreational activities voluntarily.
8. To keep the environment clean and tidy; everything is orderly, peaceful and warm.
9. There is no constitution, no law, no regulation, no commandment, and no dharma; there is only holographic order.
- 10 Be collectively responsible for the support of the elderly and the raise and education of the children
- 11 There is no currency or reward. Everything is done in accordance with the natural instinct
- 12 Hold a variety of cultural and recreational activities.
- 13 No temples, Taoist temples, churches and idol worship; neither burn incense nor pray or make offerings.
14. No witchcraft, magic, martial arts, Taoistic arts and other superstitious activities.
15. Respect for science and make the full application of science and technology to serve the people.
16. No financial industry, commerce, accounting, courts, lawyers, soldiers, policemen and prison.
17. Be cremated after death, without leaving the ashes, the graves, or memorial places.
18. Do not produce any form of lethal weapons or competitive tools, appliances or toys.
19. No tobacco or cigarettes.
20. Two meals a day. All members take their meals at the canteen.
- 21.No eating the meat of wild animals, and no eating any animals, including poultry and livestock in the end.
22. Outdoor bathing places, bathrooms, restrooms and toilets can be used regardless of gender.
23. Be free in love and sex. Be free from interference and control as long as they are willing to do this regardless the number of people.

24 There is no conception of father and kinship. The baby will be raised and educated by full-time nursery staffs and institutions after his/her mother's lactation period.

25 All members change their habitats for one time every three years.

26 The basic standard of living will be normalized globally, no luxury, no waste; everyone will be guaranteed for sharing living resources.

27 Each member enjoys a separate bedroom, which is absolutely freed from disturbance, supervision and control.

28. Follow the Tao of the Greatest Creator in an all-round way.

What is listed above are just a copy of the life in the Thousand-year World, and there left a large number of details which will be adjusted and changed according to Lifechanyuan Value that "No dharma in the power of Buddha, it is ever changing; a rule is not always being rule, not seizing any rules is the real rule; to change the ways around the unchanging point, not to change the point when changing the ways". Everything will be carried out for everyone's joy, freedom, and happiness, and focus on the care for nature, the cherishment of life, the reverence for the Greatest Creator and the sublimation of the quality of life.

### 37. Comprehensively Absorb New Era Values

Deiform Buddha

March 20, 2007

New Era Value presents us a broad prospect of spiritual and physical world. Staring from Seth, then Orin, The Law of One, Kryon, Wingmakers by Huzi, series articles by Qiankun Buddha, Conversations with God, Disappearance of the Universe and so on to A Course in Miracles.

New Era Value is an enormous and complicated system. It inherits, protects and develops almost all wisdoms of Sages and Saints. The field it spans from science, philosophy, psychology, biology, noology, uranology, parapsychology, pathology, space theory, religion theory, theory of universe creation and theory of life origin, to the Christ, LaoTzu Tao Te Ching and supreme masters in India (such as Osho, Bhagavan and Krishnamurti, etc.). It was almost all-inclusive and unusual brilliant, laid a good foundation for human beings into a new stage.

The human species is changing. The human beings in Lifechanyuan Era will not be the same today. It is an inevitability of history and the evolution of human race to eliminate and purify human being who will step from physical state into spirit and soul state. Their survival will not merely depend on material things; rather depend more on energy of spirit and soul.

Lifechanyuan consciousness refers to the New Era Value. What mentioned above are the foundation and organic parts of Lifechanyuan value. Lifechanyuan will link the multitude “pearls” together by the string of “following the path of the Greatest Creator”, and make them into one so as to provide a bright way for the progression and development of human society.

Comprehensively absorb new era values is a strategy for Lifechanyuan to carry out the policy of All in One. By discarding the dregs and selecting the essence, Lifechanyuan will embrace the new era by presenting a harmonious, peaceful, and joyful picture scroll to humankind, and fundamentally changing the environment of human life.

Network as tremendous energy storage of resources was born for the new era. Its significance and value are far beyond the total value of coal, oil and mineral resources on earth; even exceed the amount of energy provided the sun. Make full use of the resources and energy provided by internet is a definite way for new era human beings.

Everything should be developed according to the principle of minimum drag. Internet is much more rapid, economical and convenient than any form of sermon and communication. So, the old pattern for spreading religion such as writing by hand will be replaced by the internet. There will be no future for clinging strongly to tradition; and conservativeness will be destroyed by the trend of the times. The only way out is to accept the New Era Value in order to step into the new era of Lifechanyuan.

New Era Value mainly include: the universe consists of three elements: consciousness, energy and structure. The whole universe is a great consciousness, and the great consciousness refers to the Greatest Creator. Every life in universe is a part of the consciousnesses of the Greatest Creator. Material world is the embodiment of consciousness, and individual world of life is a reflection of self-consciousness. As long as the consciousness exists, the soul will exist forever. The carrier of soul will vary with consciousness. Human beings have infinite creative ability and developmental potentials. Lifetime is just a brief trip for life, and the meaning of life lies in its process. Your destiny is created by yourself, so you should be responsible for it and stop complaining others. There is no conflict in pursuing of health, richness, freedom and the promotion of spiritual nature. Humanity should move with nature rather than being



oppressed. The core of improving the spiritual nature should focus on deepening the understanding, changing the thinking, perfecting the consciousness and the nonmaterial structure of life rather than on pursuing the wizardry and extra sensory perception. Everything is Zen; everything is apocalypse. The secrets of the universe and life are hidden in the ever-changing natural phenomenon. The nature of the Greatest Creator is sex, love and Tao; following the principle and theory of sex, love and Tao is to believe in the Greatest Creator. The Greatest Creator and other gods do not bring the soul to trial. 36-dimensional space is the model of the universe which has channels ---space tunnel. Past, present and future are closely linked together through the time tunnel and all of them can be changed; there is no such a thing which is changeless, the principle of change is the change of consciousness. When consciousness changes, everything will change accordingly. Love is able to purify our heart, perfect the nonmaterial structure of our life and has the quality of angel, so we should learn to love; not only love ourselves, but also love other people and society, the Greatest Creator, god and Buddha, nature and life. The key to happiness is to offer our love, release our love, always feel gratitude and strive to create. The world we could perceive by sense organs is narrow and small. You should break the shackles, shift into a larger space, open your telegnosis and see your true nature. New Era Value admits telepathy, but do not believe it blindly. Everything should be tested by science, truth, logic and spiritual nature. In most cases our soul is in a state of sleeping. The real world we believe is actually a fantasyland. Because of the habitual thinking, we are unable to realize that we are in fantasyland. New Era Value requires us to wake up from the dead sleep and enter into a relatively realistic reality, enjoy much freer, comfortable life and live without fear. All diseases are reflections of the defective spirit and mind. You must make great efforts in consciousness and pay more attention on life structure in order to cure it thoroughly. Qualitative change requires the accumulation of quantitative change. Qualitative change will surely occur if the quantitative change is accumulated to a critical point. This principle is applicable to self-improvement. When self-improvement is accumulated to a certain degree, his life will be alienated, and he will become a celestial, Buddha or God. While the core of self-improvement is to accumulate merits, the core of self-refinement is to change thinking, make transition from matter thinking to visualized thinking, associative thinking, illusive thinking, heart-image thinking, Taiji thinking, non-form thinking and holographic order thinking. In universe, everything is necessity except for one contingency, which is the way how Tao operates. Therefore, please never assume that you are lucky in gaining by fraud, for the result of cheating others and the gods is to cheat yourself. It is the same as by doing harm to others and nature, you will ultimately hurt yourself.

The above is a part of the core ideas of New Era Value.



New era is coming; it is inevitable. All of those people who don't want to die should come closer to New Era Value. All those people who are dreaming of free life in Heaven should get their out-dated value replaced by the New Era Value. The world is developing rapidly. It is time to embark the spaceship, no more the slow carriage.

Let's meet in the Lifechanyuan era!

## 38. No Oppressing and Exploitation in Heaven

Xuefeng

December 12, 2009

I had kept three dogs before, two German shepherd and an ordinary puppy. Every day they have plenty of food, also there are spacious places in the front and back yards for their running and playing. I thought the three dogs should love each other and get along with each other harmoniously. But this is not the case. They often fight for food or for favors. I was very angry at this and said: "you deserve being dogs by birth; you can never become human beings."

From the perspective of the Thousand-year World of Heaven, I could see no reason for people's struggling, fighting, and competing, no reason for oppression or exploitation because the natural resources is abundant enough for supporting all human beings on earth. How the Greatest Creator wish people could love each other and live in harmony all the time! But it is only an ideal. They have kept in competing and struggling for better life, intriguing or cheating for a little bit of natural resources; they have been creating hurts and hatred for empty reputation and social status. I'm very angry at this and think that: "You deserve being human beings by birth, you can never be celestials."

There is no oppression or exploitation in Heaven, no fight or competition. No unpleasant or unhappy events might occur among the celestials. They love each other, living a harmonious and happy life without limitation.

If a dog wants to become a man, it must act according to the way of thinking of human beings; if a person wants to become a celestial, he/she must act according to the consciousness of a celestial. A dog will remain a dog and a person will remain a person forever if they don't change the way of thinking.



Anyone who wants to go to the Heaven through self-improvement or self-refinement must not compete, struggle, and exploit others. You should not make others feel unhappy in any excuse or any approach. You should not restrict the freedom of others in any name or impose your own ideas and opinions to others. You should not bring any spiritual, mindful or physical harm on others.

Home without Marriage and Family of Lifechanyuan is set up based on the life style in the Thousand-year World, so the celestials here should not hurt each other. We should not get on with other people in the way of thinking of human beings of the mortal world; we should not oppress or exploit mutually, instead, we should live the life in the Thousand-year World and love with each other like the celestials there. Only in this way can it be possible for us to have the qualification for getting the Thousand-year World.

In Home without Marriage and Family, if a celestial hurt the other celestials and make them unhappy, I would tell you that you not only hurt the other celestials, but also hurt me, Xuefeng the guide, you hurt me heart and my feeling, you hurt Jesus the Christ and Buddha Sakyamuni, and you also hurt the favor of the Greatest Creator. You are only qualified to be a human being rather than being a celestial in Heaven.

### 39. The No. 1 Home in the World

Xuefeng

July 24, 2008

Where there is happiness and auspiciousness, there is the Greatest Creator; where there is joy and delight, there is caring of Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni; freedom and happiness are wishes of sages and wise men saints in all ages.

Quarrelling and fighting belong to devils; the place struggling for fame and power to raise self-pride is the gathering place of demons and monsters; the place filled with suffering, constraints and misery is the bustling place of ignorant persons and laity.



Lifechanyuan is the No. 1 home in the world, which possesses the following 18 features:

We should constantly revere the Greatest Creator, revere life, revere nature and walk the way of the Greatest Creator.

We should constantly trust and comply with the instructions of Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni.

We should constantly obey the guidance of the sages and saints of all ages and carry out them in our daily life.

We should constantly create Lifechanyuan era for human beings and live by Lifechanyuan values ourselves, and the most important task is to make countries, political parties, religions and families disappear to set up a global government and realize such a society: "Person of virtue won't be abandoned by government, all people in the world become one big family"; "No one pockets anything found on the road; doors unnecessarily to be shut in the evening"; "The weather is pleasant; harmony and peace are everywhere"; "Everyone is happy and joyful, everything is prosperous"; "Human beings and the earth become ONE and happiness and abundance are everywhere"

We should constantly show the truth, goodness, beauty, love, honesty and trust side of the nature, human life and life.

We should constantly climb towards the summit of human life and life.

All the members of Lifechanyuan are brothers, sisters, relatives and lovers; we will not quarrel, argue, fight, conquer, compel, impel, exploit or depress each other but care, cherish, respect and love each other.

The traditional family pattern and husband-wife relationship will completely disappear.

The private property will be cancelled and the whole society adopts non ownership system. The aged will be supported jointly; children will be fostered jointly; and people share each other's fortunes and difficulties together.

We pursue the delighted, joyful, free and happy life

Life will sublimate towards the Heaven, the Thousand-year World, the ten-Thousand-year World, Elysium world and celestial archipelago.



No one will oppose, interfere and confront against government; everyone will consciously stick to the values of Lifechanyuan and obey the management of government in daily life.

Everyone will be pursuing a "Shangri-la" lifestyle: civilized and joyful, healthy and abundant.

Everyone is busy in pursuing the healthy, well-off and land of idyllic beauty characterized with civilization, elegance and comfort.

All the members of Lifechanyuan are not infesters or idlers but creators and dedicators.

All the members of Lifechanyuan are not the talkative moralizer or fault critics but the constructors of practicing what one preaches and setting oneself an example for others to follow.

No one pursues the individual will or personal willingness but the Lifechanyuan values.

Everyone should act according to one's temperament, do according to one's will, fulfill one's duty and take one's needs.

The No. 1 home in the world is born due to the big universal adjustment, and purpose of purifying earth. It lays foundation for the new lifestyle after the year of 2013. I wish all the wise men will find the door of this No. 1 home in the world as early as possible and become the member as soon as possible! This is above everything else.

#### 40. We are the globalists-to "Heartease (Xinpingqihe)"

Xuefeng

April 30, 2007

Hello, Heartease:

I have read your article: Xuefeng, how can you not hate the Japanese. Thanks for asking.



The first thing I want to tell you is that Lifechanyuan does not belong to any countries, political parties, nationalities and religions, but belong to the whole mankind. What we pursue is not the statism or nationalism, but the globalism.

The Lifechanyuan era initiated by us belongs to the whole mankind, and Chanyuan Celestial is a name which does not have nationality.

Lifechanyuan originated from Africa; and its concepts publicity started from Japan; its extensive publicity started from North America; its website server was not in China.

We love China, and we also love Japan and all other countries around the world. We love Chinese, Japanese and all people around the world. Chanyuan Celestials of Lifechanyuan come from different nationalities around the world, including a lot of Japanese. We cannot build Lifechanyuan with hatred, but love.

When most people around the world have become Chanyuan Celestial, states, religions, political parties and families will disappear; and all countries such as U.S., Britain, Japan and China will disappear; the hatred among different nationalities will also disappear. So, we do not treat the world and various nationalities from the perspectives of history or present, but from the future perspective of Lifechanyuan era.

You may misunderstand that Lifechanyuan is just a Chinese organization because its language used currently is in Chinese. This is an illusion. In the future, you will see the different versions of Lifechanyuan-English version, Korean version and Japanese version; then you will not think that Lifechanyuan is confined to land of China.

In light of cultural heritage, the current Chanyuan Celestial belongs to Chinese nation; however, in light of territorial scope, the current Chanyuan Celestial belongs to U.S., Canada, France, Germany, New Zealand, Taiwan and China; in light of nationality, Chanyuan Celestial belongs to American, German. If I want, I can become an African in three months; so Lifechanyuan does not represent China but the world. As a result, Lifechanyuan does not have the problem of hating Japanese nor Chinese.

Perhaps you will laugh at us and think that the concept of Lifechanyuan cannot be accepted by other ethnic people except some parts of Chinese. I can tell you it is much easier for other ethnic people to accept the concept of Lifechanyuan than our Chinese. In light of the concept of Lifechanyuan, I have talked about it with Englishmen, Portuguese, Brazilians and Africans; they all are interested in it and ask me when the English version of Lifechanyuan can come into the world. I told them that we only have the

Chinese version. And after we finish the main concept framework in Chinese, we will start to spread Lifechanyuan in other languages around the world. At that time, lots of people from other countries and nationalities will become Chanyuan Celestial.

So, Lifechanyuan will not only safeguard the interest of Chinese people but the interest of all people around the world. As a result, we don't have the hatred for Japanese.

It will be an enormous mistake if you just regard Lifechanyuan as a self-refining organization. A large quantity of content in the concept of Lifechanyuan is not about self-refining and self-improving but to teach people how to be an upright person. Why does not Lifechanyuan choose the road of Christ, the road of Buddha, the road of Muslim, the road of Marx, Lenin and Mao Zedong, the road of becoming a Celestial Being and the road of science, but the road of the Greatest Creator? Because Lifechanyuan wants to normalize all the religions and to initiate a brand-new era for all human beings-Lifechanyuan era.

Statism and nationalism cannot relieve the suffering of human beings; on the other hand, they will aggravate the suffering of people and accelerate the occurrence of those disasters. So we do not advocate and encourage people to hate each other, but advocate people to forgive, understand, respect and support each other. This is also in accordance with the instruction of Jesus Christ-to love your foes; this is in accordance with the instruction of the Buddha-to be merciful, too; and it is further in accordance with the benevolence tenet of Confucianism of Chinese nation.

A man with knowledge, wisdom and benevolence should not narrowly go around campaigning for his own interest, but should first serve for the whole mankind. That is the difference of nobility and the inferiority, the difference of human and animal.

Human being should not be restricted and led by the representatives of different interest groups, but should be guided by those-the most civilized people.

Above are my replies to your questions, you may think about it.

Wish you have an ease heart.



## 41. Utopia and the Home without marriage and Family

Xuefeng

Aug25, 2007

It is human being's general attribute to pursue an ideal realm, society, human life and living; which is also the everlasting resources of spiritual driving force. The sages in history whose common wish is to lead human beings into an ideal society; no matter Plato's Republic, Thomas More's Utopia, Edward Bellamy's Looking Backward, Confucius' Great Harmony, and Marxist-Leninist theory about communism, they all want to lead human beings in to an ideal society,

In fact, when we study LaoTzu, Sakyamuni, Jesus and Mohammed's aspiration, it is easy to find that they also want to bring human beings into an ideal society.

Human beings not only study ideal society in theory but also explore it in reality. From the Taiping Heavenly Kingdom, Brook Farm in America, Fruitlands, Shakers, Pullman's capitalism utopia to collective farm in Soviet, people's commune in China, Osho's community, and kinds of Utopia in Japan, America and Canada, they all try to explore an ideal approach for human beings.

Unfortunately, the explorations above finally come to nothing in the sense of the practice. Yet it left us huge spiritual wealth though none of them worked it out. Maybe we cannot say they were because they helped us to move to a higher level from the beginning stage. Moreover, it is these explorations that made us able to get into the channel of Lifechanyuan and finally lay a foundation for human beings to get into Lifechanyuan.

A theory, doctrine or a creed won't work in practice if it is not perfect and also can't lead human beings into an ideal society. If you conduct the practice with imperfect theory, doctrine or creed, the result is that everything is lost. We will find out the defectiveness when we study the

theory, doctrine and creed in history; however, we shouldn't totally repudiate them for their defectiveness but "discard the dregs and select the essence", inherit the essence of predecessors' thought, develop and bring forth new idea and finally lead human beings into an ideal realm.

No matter what theory it is, it will be useless if you can't put it into practice; and no matter what practice it is, it will be walking in the darkness without the guidance of the theory.

So far as human beings' attitudes toward ideal society, Lifechanyuan value is a relative perfect system, that is not the brag and boast but a reality. Anyone who disagrees with this idea can compare your own theory, doctrine and creed to the values of Lifechanyuan; as long as you compare them comprehensively, you have to acknowledge the values of Lifechanyuan.

If we make a summary of the theory, doctrine, creed and practice of Utopia society in history, we can find there are eight major limitations:

1. There isn't a right concept of universe and right recognition of the Greatest Creator, time and space; and there isn't a reliable belief system.
2. There isn't a right concept of life and a full-scale understanding about the origin, development and destination of life.
3. There isn't a right concept of human life and a specific realization and definition to the values and significances of human life.
4. Can't escape the restraints from the thinking of country and traditional family; and still turn over in the field of the country and the traditional family.
5. Overlook the indolence, decay and autocracy in human nature
6. Short of systemic and explicit theory interpretation; use much more threatening and frightening tone, such as "Go to hell."
7. Short of the guidance of spirit and heart; either depress the love and sex or indulge the love and sex.
8. Short of freedom; life is too dull; disciplines are too strict and impartial; human nature is suppressed.

The Home without marriage and Family is the "continuation" of Utopia and communism practice in history; it not only preserves the essence of the human intelligence but also develops a new visual field; not only avoids its defectiveness but also improves its theory and practice. Although many problems will occur in the process of concrete practice, we believe that



The Home without marriage and Family can act the leading role in the process of getting into Lifechanyuan era; as long as we think actively, act practically and realistically, improve continuously and hold steady of Lifechanyuan values.

There will be eight main features in the Home without marriage and Family of Lifechanyuan:

1. Regard Lifechanyuan values as standard of living.
2. Work according to one's ability; distribution according to one's need.
3. Rid of the consciousness of family, religion, political party and country; no law and regulation, commandment and dharma.
4. Everything depends on the power of soul; act with one's nature.
5. Freedom of love and sex; follow the life-style of celestial beings in the Thousand-year World.
6. Collective activity and collective canteen.
7. No assignment, work as one's own choice.
8. There are endless recreational activities and well-off in material.

What kind of people can get into Home without marriage and Family?

1. Fully comprehend the values of Lifechanyuan and willing to follow these values.
2. Willing to sacrifice to the happiness of humankind.
3. Mentally and physically healthy, love working.
4. Generally paid off worldly obligation, having no worldly attachments.
5. Regard yourself as one of the most civilized and excellent people among human beings.
6. Enjoy entertainments; prefer to be clean and tidy.
7. Believe that you can bring happiness to others instead of worries.
8. Yearn for the lives of Lifechanyuan era, Celestial Islands Continent, Elysium world.

I would like to address the people who wish to get into The Home without marriage and Family by quoting the words of an author: "In every great revolution era, there are some authentic idealists who had great sympathy to the humankind and had fought for human beings' freedom and liberation heroically as their magnificent career. For the purpose of the national benefits, everyone is obligated to sacrifice himself; Where the Tao is, where is heart to place. Though thousands of people reject it, I will still toward it." Regardless of success or failure, despising the high position and great wealth, they dedicate their precious youth, blood even life to fulfill the wonderful dream.

Such people are authentic lovable and respectable people and worth to be remembered and esteemed by humankind. What they have done liberate the human being step by step, and make people gradually step into the kingdom of freedom. Their sacrifices opened up a bright future for the later generation.

## 42. How Should We Establish the Peaceful and Warm Homeland?

Xuefeng

November 20, 2009

Chanyuan Celestial should be the most refined, cultivated, reasonable and civilized person. The homeland constituted by such kind of people should be peaceful, warm, bright, harmonious, joyful and happy. The love of the Greatest Creator should be fully deployed here and the love of Jesus the Christ and Buddha Sakyamuni should be realized here. The beauty of nature should be deployed here. If we can't approach these, we will feel ashamed in front of the Greatest Creator, Jesus the Christ, Buddha, and the nature.

We will set up a model of life styles for human beings on earth, and build the homeland into a warm, peaceful, bright, joyful and happy place. Only by filling up the abyss of misery and bring human beings out of sufferings will we worthy the name of Lifechanyuan celestials, will we be able to pay off the debts which have been accumulated in many lifetimes, will we be able to accumulated ample capitals, so that we can come and go freely in unlimited time and space.

A peaceful and warm homeland should be established like this:

1. Revere the Greatest Creator, life and nature; follow the way of the Greatest Creator.
2. stick to 800 values for new era human being
3. Conflict resolution in human's consciousness is through love rather than promoting Lifechanyuan values through arguing, disputing, struggling or battling. Be patient with those who are unwilling to accept our value and permit them to think about this for a period of time. Be sure to carry out our practice like a Chinese saying "When a melon is ripe, it falls off its stem. When water flows, a channel is formed."
4. Do not disturb other people's belief system. No matter which religion organization, which group of self-refinement, which political party or government they might be, we will not disturb them. We only follow our own way without hurting other people. We will not criticize and disturb them; and we will not say that we are the only correct one. We advocate "let a hundred flowers blossom and a hundred schools of thought contend."
5. Fragrant flowers attract butterflies. Chanyuan celestials should set up examples for human beings through their outstanding qualities and behavior instead of highlighting themselves through preaching or arguing.
6. We revere and love life. We would hurt nobody even demons and ghosts and all sorts of evil spirits, let alone flowers, birds, insects and human beings. We refuse any forms of struggling and we would never force other life to accept our concepts in the name of justice. Other people could hurt us, but we would never hurt other people.
7. Brothers, sisters and lovers of the homeland must be amiable to each other and no blaming. We should not educate each other; we should perfect ourselves first rather than staring other people's shortcomings, especially those celestials who contributed to the construction of Lifechanyuan a lot, the celestials of spirit level and management level and Buddhas and Bodhisattvas. We must not try to teach or instruct other celestials but should give a demonstration. Bear in your mind that in Lifechanyuan, education and instruction is the guide's business, not yours; your business is to demonstrate your genuineness, goodness, beauty, love, faith and honesty through your words and action. You just need to do your job well, trying not to be above others, trying not to be a "leader", for the homeland is neither a religion organization nor a political party; there is no leading or being led, govern or being governed here.
8. Every celestial is the baby of the Greatest Creator; and the follower of Jesus the Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, Celestial LaoTzu, and Prophet Mohammed; every celestial is the dearest of guide Xuefeng. So, in our

homeland, no mental, psychological and physical hurt is permitted on the celestials, not one jot or tittle will be permitted. We will try to make all celestials enjoy a happy and free lifetime and a beautiful future. Any idea or practice to force one's will on the celestials is totally wrong. It is the guide's as well as everybody's duty to protect our loved ones from any mental, psychological and physical hurt. In the aspect of sex in the homeland, it is open and free, but there is no permission for any attempt to seduce, lure, threat, harass or control other people according to Chanyuan values. Making love is an advanced and beautiful dance of two souls with same values, rather than a way to release sex desire. No stable and special relationship is permitted among celestials except for some historical relationship, such as husband and wife, parent and children. The stable and special relationship will be harmful to the harmony of the homeland and it might be dragged into the swirl of secular world.

Every celestial should pay off the debts, free from worldly attachment, accumulate merits and create a beautiful future all by himself. What the homeland provides is a foundation and circumstance for each celestial rather than dealing with personal affairs in secular world. One must be responsible for his wrongdoings and take the consequences. Any intention of obtaining happiness from the homeland without personal endeavor and devotion is illusion, because it deviates from justice and fairness which is the way of the Greatest Creator. Therefore, no selfishness and laziness are permitted here; if you don't give in this home, there is no way you will have the right of enjoying the happy life in the homeland.

History has given us a golden chance for sublimating our quality of life, and this age also give us a chance of demonstrating our genuineness, goodness, beauty, love, faith and honesty. People will be facing with more and more crises and dangers and there will be a period of hard times in future. We should bring hope for people and create a beautiful future for human beings. in such a perilous and harsh moment. It is what the Greatest Creator has blessed us and what Tao has glorified us. We must hold firm faith and belief without a second changing, and devote all we have into the construction of the homeland, into this great career for human happiness. To be selfish you have to be unselfish first; to be somebody you have to be nobody first. The secret of becoming celestials lies in here.

This is way of construction of a peaceful and warm homeland; this is the way of creating Lifechanyuan for human beings; this is the way of self-fulfillment.

## 43. The Pioneers of the New Era, Please Come Close to Lifechanyuan!

Deiform Buddha

"There are a lot of people in present society- teachers and messengers, masters and farsighted people-they are showing the prospect in front of human beings and are creating instruments for this prospect. These messengers and farsighted people are pioneers of a new era."\_\_ quoted from Seek For

We have been aware of the fact that a new era is brewing; the old order will disappear. A new human world will come into being on earth. It is the period of time full of joy, a time when the frequency of life is transforming rapidly to high frequency wave, a golden time of elegance and talent blooming which is hard to meet in the past thousands of years, and also a period of time for every people to choose his ascending life or descending life.

Those people who do not have any notion of the great leap in human awareness remain in the dark about the situation and still follow the old order in their struggling for power and benefits as well as breeding resentment and evil. Some people with slight wisdom are dazzled at the atmosphere of the new era and unable to absorb so much sudden information. They are not able to make transition in their mind and still cherish those antiquated philosophy in order to obtain a piece of worn boat deck of the old times for surviving the oncoming billows of the new era.

The awareness of human beings is experiencing significant changes now. The total amount of knowledge and wisdom accumulated in the past five thousand years is nothing compared with the amount of knowledge and wisdom over the next five years and now, because it is a qualitative leap, a result of impacting energy of new photons in the universe. It is a rapid sublimation of life rather than long and gradual changes.





We are pioneers of a new era, shouldering a great and honorable mission with joyful and happy mood. We are open and willing to accept the oncoming new era. We are farsighted masters and angels of the new era. A completely new era will come into being in our effort.

Any souls which sense the atmosphere of the new era and have made good preparation in spirit should break their old concept out of traditional constrains and take part in the construction of the new era with all his strength. We are not the kind of human being in ordinary sense, because we are shouldering a sacred mission. Our future life decides how much we will contribute for the construction of the new era

Please keep in mind, Lifechanyuan is the core area for leading the new era. Everyone who is willing to devote his talent and spiritual wisdom to the new era should get into Lifechanyuan. It would be a great pity for those who watch the golden chance slip by out of hesitation.

This would be a great era engraved in human being's memory, and we are standing now on the eve of it. A great era needs great figures and great figures need great thinking. Any conservative or indifferent idea would be mocked and cast aside mercilessly.

The new era will break the boundary existing now in different countries, religions, regions, and cultures, and it will bring about a great shock to the traditional idea of family. It will sweep away all of the old concepts, moralities, ideas, and traditional habits, reshaping the world in unparalleled, colorful, quickly changing and spectacular images. It will emerge in an entirely new gesture on the stage of universal life.

I hope you could abandon prejudice and turn to Lifechanyuan. Any kind of thinking aiming at guiding the era by means of individual power is unpractical and will obstruct people from making progress. Except in Lifechanyuan, nobody is powerful and intelligent enough to deal with so complicated event in future, and there will be no organization in the world have the ability for overall grasp and foresight for the oncoming new era or be capable of unifying all religions and political parties all over the world.

I hope everybody getting into Lifechanyuan become Chanyuan Celestial and obtain visa of life. When you devote yourself entirely into this trend of times which is unlike anyone in history before or since, you will find that you are embracing by the love of the Greatest Creator, brothers, sisters and lovers, and you will live in hourly happiness and excitement which you have never experienced before. The value of your life will take on a completely new meaning and your wisdom and knowledge will enhance rapidly in geometric series.

We do not have much time to improve the incomplete consciousness of human beings. What we should do now is to destroy the old order completely and rebuild a paradise of Haven on the ruins.

Angels, masters, and all far-sighted pioneers of the new era, let's take the wing with non-form thinking, Taiji-thinking, heart-image thinking and move forward for the direction of holographic order thinking. Let's devote our youth and talents to human world as well as the upcoming new era. During those difficult days in future when there will be no light coming from the sun and the moon and the earth will be shrouded in darkness, we will serve as the light of hope for human beings and we will bring the kind, honest and hard-working people into a new era.

Today, we are working at the time of the transition from the old to the new; tomorrow, we will meet in a sunny and prosperous fairyland where all under heaven are of one family and all love each other devotedly. Every effort we make today will pay off sooner or later. Our beautiful and pure mind will be blooming gorgeously in the new future. And then, we will say: "we feel no qualms about the times, lifetime, mountains, rivers, and the world; we feel no qualms about the Greatest of Creator. Every effort we do, we do it for the new era. It is worthwhile!"

## 44. The Noah's Ark in New Era

Xuefeng

October 22, 2008

Noah built an ark by revelation. Because people of that time were so corrupted, those out of the ark were drowned by the downpour lasting for forty days and nights. When Noah built his ark, people around him laughed at him and ignored his advices. They got married, ate and drunk, and did everything just as they pleased. What was the result then? All of them went to hell except Noah's families.

The rate of human salvation is less than one- ten thousandth.

Today I, Xuefeng got the revelation to build Lifechanyuan, the Noah's ark in new era, in order to raise the rate of salvation to one or two hundredth. But people who are living in China neglect my instruction and advice; they

are still persisting in their old ways and doing everything they like. Moreover, they insult me, attack me, betray me, and besmirch me and break my heart and make me upset. So, after the 98 Chanyuan Celestials are listed in the roster of the Noah's ark of the new era, the door of Noah's ark will be closed to China.

According to you, I'm an evil and what I'm creating is just a heap of rubbish. I don't understand the so called "truth". You want to put me to death and think my words are completely cheating and lying. Okay! I stay away from China, leaving it to you for struggling. Show me what you can get out of it! See whether you can walk out the 36 Mazes.

I'm the messenger of the Greatest Creator, and the incarnation of Jesus the Christ and Buddha Sakyamuni. I came here to gather the ripen crops. I'm here, I'm calling you, but you just don't listen. So okay, let's see!

Do not imagine that you will have salvation because you are a Christian; do not imagine that you could have a chance for the Elysium world because you are capable of spreading Buddhism. Do not imagine that you would go to Heaven because you died for Jihad (Holy War). Do not imagine that you could have a chance to knock up the door of Heaven because you have a lot of money; do not imagine that you could open the door of life because you are a man in power; do not imagine that you should be permitted to go to Heaven because you are such an international celebrity; do not imagine that you would be a subject of the Heaven because you are capable of preaching; do not imagine that you are qualified to enter into the higher level space of life because you are capable of casting some spells or practicing out-of-body travel; do not take it for granted that you are such a kind and honest man that you should enjoy the life in the Heaven.

Not everyone can possibly understand the secrets of space and life. You should often ask yourself "What merits do I have for obtaining the secrets of space and life?"

The love and cherishment of the Greatest Creator to human beings have been manifested by Lifechanyuan. The love of Christ has been manifested by Lifechanyuan; Buddha's mercy and wisdom has been manifested by Lifechanyuan; human situations and the way out have been manifested by Lifechanyuan. What more do you want? You people are so arrogant, ignorant, and tricky that you regard yourself as somebody.

You are so crafty but ignorant, wise but cunning, proud but stupid, knowledgeable but unperceptive, timid but barbarous, industrious but greedy. Do you deserve good life and the life in the Heaven? No! Your life should always intertwine agonies, link with worries, rooted with sadness,



and accompanied with sufferings. This is exactly the destination you made for yourself.

The door of Lifechanyuan will be closed to the Chinese culture and it will be difficult to enter into the Lifechanyuan ark after that.

There is a good way for salvation in Lifechanyuan, a key for the Lifechanyuan era, and a map and an instructor which will provide clear instructions as well as the path for the destination. This is a rare opportunity in thousands of years. Once missed, you will have to wait another thousands of years for it.

It is required formerly that you should first read "The Bible", "The Diamond Sutra", "The Qur'an", and "Tao Te Ching"; study scientific theories and wisdom of the sages and saints; experience other initial approaches and theoretical system; learn, discuss and exchange extensively so as to enter into the Lifechanyuan. But now, if you want to be a Chanyuan Celestials, you must strictly follow my guidance and that is the final.

Either you believe or you don't. Hugging your half belief is harming yourself as well as others!

All those who had absorbed the wisdom of Chanyuan and in turn, attacked Lifechanyuan and made obstructions for the construction of Lifechanyuan, you will end up in Inflamed Layer and Frozen Layer for your future life. You will be closely hemmed in on all sides and it is absolutely impossible for you to escape from this, because you hinder the advance of many people for the Heaven, you hinder the early coming days for the Lifechanyuan Era. When the time comes, when those ghosts go to your house and haunt for the wrong doings, you are to pay off!

There isn't much time to linger, you have to count down.

## 45. Home for Soul and Kingdom for Freedom

Xuefeng

When I think of the life in the Thousand-year World and then I compare it with the living conditions of current people, I really understand what is called the immeasurably vast difference. This feeling just like a man who



has been changed into a dog, lived among dogs and then he speaks of the human living conditions with dogs. It is hard to avoid feeling sadness as one faces such situations. Due to the flaw of thinking coupled with the lacking of life knowledge, people cannot understand 36-dimensional space, cannot know the Greatest Creator and cannot listen to the teachings of Jesus and Sakyamuni. They run about madly on the wrong paths and become farther and farther from Tao. Facing such situation, I am anxious to leave early. However, I firm my belief each time when I remind that I can go to the Elysium world and enjoy the better life than that of the Thousand-year World. I will give a focused explanation on the Anti-material World after I finish the 100 chapters of the Revelation; and my mission will also be almost finished when I accomplish the Anti-material World. And then It's time for me to leave.

In fact, the principle of life is very easy, and the difference is that the thinking ability of people cannot reach that high. Once you have completely understood it, any profound things will be as simple as  $1+1=2$ .

I hope everyone should not regard Lifechanyuan as a religious or political organization but as a home for soul or kingdom for freedom, neither should regard Xuefeng as a king; Yaoling celestial elect me as the king of the Seeking Knowledge Kingdom; I can understand the mood, but that would destroy me; you should never treat me as a hierarch either; you can compare as brothers, friends, celestial friends, lovers, the small pig or old dog, but I am just me, just a tour guide.

I have written a lot of articles, and many articles are nonsense for Chanyuan Celestials, who should not be constrained by my nonsense. My articles are just written for the people outside Lifechanyuan; and I just try my best to find the proper people and guide them to Lifechanyuan; without these articles-footsteps, they cannot find this life palace-Lifechanyuan; and once they have entered into Lifechanyuan, these articles-footsteps become no use.

All the people being granted by me as Chanyuan-celestial and start the new life course, you are the ones I am looking for. It is the grace of the Greatest Creator, the blessing and guidance of God and Buddha, the good fortune made in the former life by you that we gather in Lifechanyuan from so many different places. For me, I just act under orders and come to look for you, to tell you the secret and exit of life; I don't have any merits or virtues for you, and it is not Xuefeng but the Greatest Creator that you should remember forever.

About Satan, what I talked about may be different from that of others; but what I want to say is that Satan shares the same importance as Jesus; without Jesus, many people cannot go to Heaven; without Satan, the inferno will



be empty; as a result, the symmetry of whole life structure will lose balance, so Satan has to guide a large quantity of life into the under-world; in this way, there are only a small amount of life go to the upper-world; Jesus said that the door of life is very narrow, only few people can find and enter into it. For example, among 1.3 billion Chinese people only about tens thousands of people can find the life door; and whether they can enter into it is still a problem; such as Kunlun-celestial, Celestial Mountain-Celestial, Celestial Island-Celestial, Heaven River-Celestial, Brook-Celestial and Crane-Celestial etc. approach to the gate of life door but then retreat back; this is their sadness and also is Satan's function. Now I have completely abandoned them and withdraw the name granted; Lifechanyuan will not have those people anymore. Wish the Greatest Creator pity them; wish they have a good life; wish they can catch the next life boat and enter into the supreme life space.

Before everyone leaves the Mortal World, Lifechanyuan is regarded as the home of the soul and kingdom of freedom; and please don't compare Lifechanyuan with the worldly society or religious situations; without any rights or obligations, herein Lifechanyuan everybody acts according to his/her mind voice and emotional reaction. In Lifechanyuan, one need not do the things that one is unwilling to do and it is unnecessary to compel oneself, certainly, nor to compel others either. At this point, I hope everyone to communicate, discuss frequently with others and to help each other but not to argue and disparage others, and the most important thing is to keep harmony.

Everyone has to learn to face the Greatest Creator alone; namely even without the guidance of Xuefeng in the future, everyone will be able to break through the constraint of space-time and go to the supreme life space.

Although you are already very different, but strictly speaking you are still in confusion currently. It is very difficult to accept everything such as the Thousand-year World, ten-Thousand-year World, Elysium world and life channels etc. in our mind; so I will try my best to explain it in Anti-material World in simple and plain words. However, the key secret can only be explained separately to you because the nature's mystery cannot be revealed easily. You should not be anxious as we know haste makes waste, and things only can be easily settled when conditions are ready.

## 46. Create an Environment for Open Dialogues

Xuefeng

Oct 29, 2009

Wherever there is sunshine there is brightness. Valuable lands are with good geomantic omens, mild climate and thriving plants. Life immersed in exultant happiness with Spiritual Radiance of the Greatest Creator doesn't know what is suppression, Jesus Christ's place doesn't have oppression, exploitation and deception, Buddha Sakyamuni's place is full of kind, merciful and docile people, Celestial LaoTzu's place is well-organized and full of vigor, the founder of Islam's place has no fervor that borders on idolatry but only the Greatest Creator.

Chanyuan Celestials are "the ripe crop" of beautiful souls, and Lifechanyuan is a place privileged by the Greatest Creator. Home without Marriage and Family and paradise are places favored and cared by Jesus Christ, Buddha, Celestial, Prophet. Creating an environment for open dialogues is not only the will and teaching of the Greatest Creator and tutors of Lifechanyuan, but also the hope of all humankind.

The relationship of Chanyuan Celestials is the one between brothers, sisters and lovers. Brothers, sisters and lovers should take care of each other and convey thoughts at their ease. Each Chanyuan Celestial is cherished by spirit guide who wishes each one of Chanyuan Celestials is able to communicate and live a happy, cheerful, free, joyful life in the cozy and warm environment.

Where there is oppression, there is misery and resistance. Might prevails in places without justice, inequality and grade differential prevails in places without open dialogues, discrimination and indecency must exist in places where some people dare not talk openly. In a word, when we create an environment which everyone is able to convey their thoughts freely, we definitely follow the Greatest Creator's will and Celestial's teaching, and we can be called as great self-improve-self-refiner, and be named as Chanyuan Celestial.

As long as an environment for open dialogues have been created, one is qualified for guiding humankind and is able to save humankind from the abyss of misery, thus ushers humankind into the Lifechanyuan Era.

As long as an environment for open dialogues have been created, all the false, the evil and the ugly might be eliminated thoroughly, schemers and



careerists can't exist, covert ghosts find no hiding places. In this way, every Chanyuan Celestial is ensured to enjoy happy, merry, free life.

How to create an environment for open dialogues?

#### 1. Following the Greatest Creator's Tao

We only follow the Greatest Creator's Tao. The belief of "Sages only accept one in his whole life." might effectively eliminate disputes and conflicts caused by different beliefs. Only the same resonance in belief can lay the foundation for the environment for open dialogues.

#### 2. Adhering to 800 values for new era human being

Under the circumstances of being without legislation, laws, regulations, provisions and commandments, adhering to 800 values for new era human being is the only way to protect people's rights and interests. The so-called open dialogues which don't adhere to 800 values for new era human being would surely turn into endless disputes and arguments.

#### 3. Implementing holographic order management

Holographic order management is not to govern. Everyone is master, everyone is servant. There is just division of labor, and not to mention the relationship between superior and inferior. Everyone tries to exert qualities of truth, goodness, beauty, love, trust and honesty to perfection. Everyone just mind their own business, doesn't bother others and gets involved into other's business. Everyone is responsible for the Greatest Creator and himself or herself. Do not offer help unless asked for. Willingly help those who are seek for help. Be responsible for their own suggestions. Everyone build the sacred court upon his or her conscience, and be the judge of oneself.

#### 4. Adhering to a spirit guide policy in mind and soul

Chanyuan Celestials don't have to instruct and teach interactively, everyone can convey heartfelt feelings and thoughts, however, people are not allowed to instruct others in a superior manner, or to belittle other's IQ. People have to know that the stupidest person is oneself.

#### 5. Working and living be arranged by the president

Chanyuan Celestials can choose what they want to do, what they like and their work. Then, they would be arranged by the president. The President can't force any Chanyuan Celestial to do anything he or she wouldn't like to. Everyone makes his or her own decision, and does things according to



his or her own will. Special requests can be raised to the president, and the president in turn would solve them accordingly.

#### 6. Advocating rebellious spirit

No one can affiliate spiritual, mental, physical harm to others. Once bearing grudge, people have to speak out and revolt. Complaints and suppression are unbearable. Tolerance sometimes is painful. In Lifechanyuan, people never tolerate, we should not make Chanyuan Celestial who are our brothers, sisters, relatives and lovers to be painful.

#### 7. Never delete Chanyuan Celestials' articles and posts

As long as you are Chanyuan Celestial, you can talk and express whatever you want on the website of Lifechanyuan. No one is allowed to delete at ease the heartfelt feelings of brothers, sisters and lovers, even though those feelings are ridiculous, absurd, naive or rebellious.

#### 8. Be cautious of arbitrariness on merits

Chanyuan Celestials make contributions for humankind through constructing Lifechanyuan, this is their way of paying back for the evil they did in the past lives and accumulating wealth in heaven. To humankind and other Chanyuan Celestials, what they do can't be called good deeds. We should resist superior, arrogant remarks and acts. Thus, other than instigating and overbearing, doing good deeds can merely be used to refine oneself.

In short, we have to create an environment which has unified will and delighted heart; harmony and order with open dialogues, personality and talent; characteristics which maintain common characters of Lifechanyuan and keep personality at the same time; and an environment which makes each Chanyuan Celestial feel ease, happy, free, joyful.

## 47. In the Scope of Government Management

Xuefeng

July 10, 2008

One idea of the Lifechanyuan values is: The management system of human society is "Lifechanyuan + Public Governments". This idea means that Lifechanyuan has created its own system in the ideology realms such as belief and so on. The main connotation of this system is to obey the instructions of Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, Prophet Mohammed, Celestial being LaoTzu and all the sages in the history around the world and work hard to cultivate oneself to revere to the Greatest Creator, life and Nature, to follow the way of the Greatest Creator. In human life, we should pursue delight, joy, freedom and happiness; as a life, we should work hard to extend our life to Heaven, the Thousand-year World, Ten-Thousand-year World, Elysium World and Celestial Islands Continent. As an individual, we should trudge and clamber towards the highest ideal of human life and life; as a group, we should work hard to initiate the Lifechanyuan era: "No one pockets anything found on the road, doors unnecessarily to be shut in the evening for no thieves drop in", "Person of virtue won't be abandoned away from government, Honesty prevails throughout the world"; peace reigns over the world; everyone is happy in the picturesque scenery and everything is in harmony.

The other side of this value is that all the activities of mankind should be brought into the scope of government management: whether the production management or forming an association or taking part in some activities. Everything should be lawful and comply with the government management; we need to obey all the laws and regulations constituted by the government; we should not handle affairs behind the back of government but need to respond all the calls from the government; all the production activities should apply for the record of the corresponding government agencies and carry out under the scope of government management; all the productiveness activities should not only acquire the permission of the government but truthfully report the earning performance to the government and pay the corresponding tax. In one word, everything except the spiritual and psychological activities should be brought into the scope of government management; only in this way, the whole society can be in order, stable and harmonious.

An orderly, harmonious and stable society will benefit everyone except careerists.

Everyone is first a citizen then a person of self-refining or self-improving. As a citizen, accepting the government management is one's obligatory responsibility and duty; we should not be a self-refining or self-improving people who surpasses the government or an anarchist; and we should not challenge the authority of government or causally disarrange or deprive the administrative management function of government. In the same way, as a citizen, we should not optionally humiliate or assault the government

leader; on the other hand, we should respect them just like respect ourselves and our own parents.

No matter what the excuses are, any speeches or actions that intend to interfere, surpass and displace the government are wrong, barbaric and unsatisfactory; such actions are doomed to be defeated and bankrupted.

No matter the human society enters into any civilization level, the government is necessary; and any political parties, religions, religious groups or self-improvement groups cannot displace the government. Any political parties, religions, religious groups or self-improvement groups who want to displace or surpass the government is to go against the benefit of society and the whole people.

Culture makes the people and the people make the government. The foundation of the government is the people and the duty of the government is to serve for the people. The first necessary thing for an honesty and high efficiency government is the cultured and civilized people, and the first necessary thing to cultivate the cultured and civilized people is to build up a healthful and civilized culture. Lifechanyuan is working hard to build up such a healthy and civilized culture.

The Chanyuan Celestial of Lifechanyuan is first a citizen who observes law and discipline and safeguards the government functions; and we should never imagine that Lifechanyuan will become some kind of organization to surpass the government. All activities of Lifechanyuan have to be brought into the scope of government management; and every Chanyuan Celestial first has to work in the scope of government management; the activity of any Chanyuan Celestial going against the government in name of Lifechanyuan is absolutely misconduct, and the concept of Lifechanyuan will absolutely fight against them.

All the values of Lifechanyuan are publicized in the website of Lifechanyuan and there are no other values except all these. All the activities in Lifechanyuan are overt, otherwise they do not belong to Lifechanyuan; Lifechanyuan does not assume any responsibility and obligation for any Chanyuan Celestial's speech and action; and Lifechanyuan will never arrange or impose anything on any Chanyuan Celestial, and everything is out of voluntary, so Lifechanyuan will not take any responsibility or obligation for any Chanyuan Celestial.

Everything in Lifechanyuan has to withstand the monitor of government, the supervision of people and the public comment.

The values of Lifechanyuan have to meet the doctrine of the Greatest Creator, the discipline of society; all the values should not only be reasonable

but considerable, not only respond to the former theory but consider the future development, not only is full of celestial beings' feeling but also have humanity, not only consider the individual achievement but the promotion of the whole mankind, not only take into account the actual benefit of every country, political party, religion and family but also make all the countries, political parties, religions and families disintegrate finally.

In one word, to safeguard the government and to bring everything into the scope of the government management is the eternal value of Lifechanyuan.

## 48. Join Your Talent and Wisdom into the Creating of Lifechanyuan Era

Xuefeng

February 7, 2006

There is a saying in ancient time, "The wise bird chooses its branch, and the wise official chooses the great sovereign." Now we say, "The wise man chooses right road, and the wise bird chooses auspicious place." The human civilization should step into a higher level.

5000 years of human history is history of tears and blood, and the ignorant era should come to an end.

Tracing back, we find that the roots of these disasters are religions, states, political parties and families; and the fundamental root lies in the chaos of ideology. Everyone thinks what he found is the only truth. If we cannot end such situation, human can never cast off such vicious circle.

The era when we appraise everything by man rather than by law" should be ended. Now we should advocate, "Law is above everything".

Law refers to all charters passed by U.N.; all constitutions promulgated by countries. However, the most fundamental law is the law of Tao--the principle of Tao, which surpasses all constitutions. It works as the law

of the universe and the law of life. And we should take this principle as the standard of our words and deeds.

What are rules of Tao and life? The words and wisdoms of Jesus, Sakyamuni, Mohammed and LaoTzu have expounded some rules of Tao, but it still needs to be perfected. This requires a large group of talents and wisdoms to accomplish this mission, to inherit and carry forward the wisdoms of Jesus, Sakyamuni, Mohammed and LaoTzu.

The Bible, The Qur'an, Tao Te Ching and the Buddhist Scriptures are crystallization of human wisdom, but none of these classics can contain all the connotation of the law of Tao. Only when we digest all these classics and integrate them with the achievement of modern science and the wisdom of present sages, can we approach to truth and find the relatively right path.

The talents and wisdoms refer to the people who have surpassed the instinct, desire, emotion and rational thinking. They are the mainstay of the civilized society, the guardian of the morality, the vindicator of the peaceful order, the defender of truth, the disseminator of wisdom, pioneer of the civilization and the inaugurator of the new era. They have characters of sensibility, modesty, plainness, peace, obliging, simplicity, diligence and tenaciousness.

The features of the Lifechanyuan era are: the religions, states, political parties and families will disappear; regardless of nationalities or races, the whole world will become big family and live in harmony; there will be only one global government; the systems of management and coordination will be Lifechanyuan + worldly government; all people will revere to the Greatest Creator, life and nature; All the people will join into one family and one government; person of virtue won't be abandoned away from government; honesty prevails throughout the world and no one pockets anything found on the road; doors unnecessarily to be shut in the evening for no thieves drop in; a hundred flowers blossom and a hundred schools of thought contend. ; everyone shows his talents; people get together for friendship instead of constructing clique to seek private interest; people, Gods, Buddha, nature and people, they coexist harmoniously and bring out the best for each other.

The old era must be a history; the old regime must be disintegrated; the old object must die out; the old values must be desalted. All of these are objective laws which are certain to happen and will not depend on our subjective consciousness, so the only thing we can do is to adapt to this law. Any attempts of obstructing the law will be in vain and doom to fail.



Perhaps, someone will say the Lifechanyuan era is very good and very attractive; but this is totally working on one's imagination, impractical and equal to daydream. Yes, from the conventional thinking, this is equal to milk the bull or make vain efforts; however, if we have learnt the abnormal thinking, we would find this era is in the near future; because this is the operation of Tao and an irreversible law.

When Noah built ark on the mountaintop, no one thought that the downpour would drop from the sky; when Titanic sailed on the Atlantic, no one thought that it would crash on the iceberg; when the World Trade Center stood tall and upright, no one thought it would collapse in an instant; when people from South Asia countries enjoyed relaxation on the beach, no one thought the tsunami would make a surprise attack; many incidents happen suddenly and beyond our expectation.

Lifechanyuan summon the talents and wisdoms around the world; it does not mean that you get into Lifechanyuan today and carry out the Lifechanyuan era tomorrow, but is to change your consciousness and to improve your thinking frequency and strive to resonate with the frequency of the universe law. This is the only way to prevent you from getting hurt, and to prevent your thinking from falling into disorder get collapsed.

All the talents and wisdoms that are willing to get into Lifechanyuan should not waste your precious times on imaginary things, but hurry up to self-improve and self-refine. Even you have owned the whole material world, it is useless. What you should do is to obey indoctrinations of Jesus to accumulate wealth in the heaven, to obey instructions of the Buddha—unconditional giving. You should get into the Lifechanyuan to absorb new knowledge, develop new thinking, exchange gnosis, knowledge and experience with other talents and wisdoms around the world and then to build up Lifechanyuan together. In this way, you are working for the Lifechanyuan era.

You should never expect to be the lucky dog, never expect enjoy free lunch every day. If you want to gain, you have to pay. If you want to get into the Lifechanyuan era, you have to strive for it by yourself; otherwise, you are not qualified for the Lifechanyuan era.

Don't hate your enemies, someday they will get their deserved punishment; don't retaliate, Tao will work for you. You should do nothing but dedicate your wisdom, talent and your love from your heart. Let's work together to build up Lifechanyuan and to open up the Lifechanyuan era.

Talents and wisdoms: such a chance must not be missed, and opportunity knocks only once; you are lucky to live in this era, and it is your destiny with a thousand years of self-improvement to get into Lifechanyuan and to



build it. I hope you can get into Lifechanyuan and enjoy the sincere care and love of the brothers, sisters, relatives and lovers in this big family. You can listen the songs of love and watch the dance of love in Lifechanyuan—the ocean of love. The beautiful life is yours in the near future.

New life and new era are calling for you, and Lifechanyuan is inviting you. Wish you can open a new page for your own life!

## 49. Laborers are Most Respected here

Xuefeng

November 22, 2007

The most respected people in Lifechanyuan are not the exceptional functions, the wise men, the greatest talker, self-centered people, learners of the classic doctrines and moralizers etc., but the laborers.

The builders of Lifechanyuan are the laborers, which include the people managing the website and homeland, the people writing for Chanyuan on the basis of Lifechanyuan values, the people in the other websites reprinting the corpus of Lifechanyuan, the people machining gems, the people follow the plaster on the internet to praise and encourage Chanyuan Celestials, the people who prefer searching the articles, music and pictures according to truth, goodness, beauty, love, honesty, credit and then reprinting them on this website, the people who kindly and sincerely discuss, exchange, experience about life, time, space and human life.

The laborers may not write articles filled with wits and wisdoms, may be short of the debated talents, may be too stupid to show one's intelligence, may be with ordinary performance, may unable to explain Buddhist doctrine or Tao, may be unable to recite or apply the paragraphs or sentences in the classics, but their souls are the most beautiful and their conducts can prove that they have obeyed the instructions of the Jesus, Buddha, LaoTzu and the Sages.





It is impossible to amaze the people with a single brilliant feat here. Here one needs to work and make a tribute silently in a down-to-earth way, and the merits of Lifechanyuan are the examples for us to learn. 。

If one wants to be respected by others, one has to become an arduous laborer.

## 50. This is a Warm Homeland

Xuefeng

January 21, 2009

This is a warm homeland, and this is a warm homeland consists of the Chanyuan Celestials in Lifechanyuan. This is a pioneering work, where the best wish since the existence of human locates. Human beings cannot walk out of confusion, misfortune, hunger, war, unrest and hardship until this warm homeland continually "ferment", grow in strength and "ferment" the earth into such a warm homeland.

All the citizens of this warm homeland are selfless contributors, who give up their own enjoyment and contribute all their time and energy to the construction of this homeland; they give up their own opinions, infuse their own personality into this common cause and resonate completely with Lifechanyuan in the same frequency; they give up their own private interest and try their best to donate or invest their personal wealth to this warm homeland; they overcome various difficulties and enter into this homeland every day to contribute their wisdom and talents; they warm the hearts of their brothers, sisters, relatives and lovers with their most ardent words; just a few days ago, they donate more than 100,000 RMB in less than a day to solve the temporary plight faced by Chanyuan Celestials in the homeland.

Selfless contribution is one of the greatest and loftiest quality of human being; Jesus Christ is a selfless contributor; the Buddha Sakyamuni is a selfless contributor; Avalokitesvara is a selfless contributor; all the



men who devote themselves to the peace, happiness and tranquility of people are selfless contributors; those men who armed with the religious feelings, work selflessly and regardless of their personal gain and loss are selfless contributors; all the Chanyuan Celestials in Lifechanyuan is selfless contributor.

This warm homeland is established according to the "800 new life values", the wish of the Greatest Creator, the guidance of Jesus Christ, the instruction of Buddha Sakyamuni, according to the wish and spirit of Prophet Mohammedan, the wisdom of the Celestial Being LaoTzu, the ideals of all the Sages in the human history, the supplication of the people who are kindness, industriousness, honesty, credit. This homeland is carried out strictly according to the connotation of the Tao of the Greatest Creator, strictly according to the "800 new life values" whether on the constructing value or the constructing practice.

The core of the warm homeland consists of homeland feats and beginners; all the core members are not the leaders outmatching high over others but servants; all the core members have to live a simple life, own nothing at all-with no personal property, with no personal bank account, nothing but the homeland; taking deiform celestial 1 as an example: his wealth amounts to a million RMB such as house property, car, furniture including kitchen utensils all belong to the homeland; he owns nothing at all; his eating, clothing, housing and transportation are carried out on the simplest level; when he is alive, he is a person in the homeland; when he dies, he will be a Celestial Being in the homeland.

Once you enter into this warm homeland, the homeland will take charge of the eating, clothing, housing, transportation, birth, death, illness and old age of every citizen; and individual needs not worry about such things and each citizen will not have any private interest, family and personal property; in the homeland everything is distributed based on one's needs.

In this warm homeland, the people with the more contribution will receive more esteem, so the laborers are the most respected persons; the people who only want to get benefit and are unwilling to pay out will be disdained and rejected in this homeland; the idlers, lazybones and parasite cannot exist in this homeland; the homeland does not welcome the people who idle about every day and prefer stealing the show, gabbling and making gestures. This warm homeland is not the place for idlers but the paradise of the people who are honest, industrious, modest and trustful.

This warm homeland fully respects human nature, human dignity, freedom and privacy; nothing is compulsory but voluntary; and everyone works and lives according to the "800 new life values"; among different members, no one is commanding or interfered; No one is allowed to criticize or cavil other

members but just does well on one's own duty; if one wants to educate others, he should use it to educate himself; do not force others to do the things you yourself can't do.

The love life in this warm homeland is free; it is not allowed to bring the moralization and religious doctrine of the worldly society into the homeland; no one is allowed to interfere others' love life; it is not allow to make irresponsible remarks and talk of people behind their backs; it is not allow the occurrences of such affairs as compelling, usurping, coercing and scathing. The love life of this homeland is carried out according to the mode of the Heaven, the Thousand-year World and the Celestial Being, which works as the replica of the Heaven and the Thousand-year World life. The people living in such way aim at transiting up into the Thousand-year World.

The citizens of the homeland are meek sheep at home but fierce tigers and leopards to the outside world; they will afford the love guidance to the people who cherish this homeland; and they will give strict punishment on the people who intend to destroy this homeland; they will inherit the Muslim spirit created by Prophet Mohammed—we will keep the homeland regardless of the hardships and dangerous. We will not stir up trouble nor will we fear it; we will be brave and fearless of difficulties or death; for the people who favored the homeland, we will offer our gratitude and return for goodness; for the people who do something bad to the homeland, we will give them double punishment no matter where they are.

This warm homeland will protect each Chanyuan Celestials who has paid painstaking effort and sweats to the homeland; the homeland will help each one to overcome the difficulties occurred unconditionally. The homeland will try it best to satisfy any reasonable requirement raised by him or her; certainly, this is only available to Chanyuan Celestials himself or herself and not to his or her parents, children, other friends or relatives; at this point we will strictly obey the instruction of Jesus Christ.

This homeland offers exceptional benefaction to the Chanyuan feats; as long as he or she is one of the feats, the homeland will take care of his or her eating, clothing, housing, transportation, birth, death, illness and old age from now. Certainly, above conditions only work when the feats need such things; otherwise, for example, the feats is capable of solving one's own eating, clothing, housing and transportation; the homeland will not provide him or her a penny and the homeland does not encourage greediness; if you can be self-sufficient then do not be greedy over others' bowl. However, we have to guarantee that the feats will not worry about the eating, clothing, housing, transportation, birth, death, illness and old age. We advocate that we should not easily ask for requiting but just sacrifice because we are the people who self-refine ourselves for merits and virtues,

because we are the people who will finally break away from the universal gravitation of life to Celestial Islands Continent, because we are the people who will initiate the Lifechanyuan for human with heart and soul, because we are the model of being an upright persons for all human beings and because we are the examples of all people and all the nice qualities should be first reflected from us. However, we do not assert or encourage each Chanyuan Celestials to swallow a camel; when you are in trouble or great pain, you are bound to speak out and offer a chance for everyone to share it with you. We oppose a person who furtively enjoys the happiness, and we oppose a person who endures the suffering alone more.

The management mode of this warm homeland is in Holographic order with no written law, rule, provisions, measures, restrain and rites, just like Nature with invisible law, rule, section, measures, restrain and rites; however, everywhere in Nature reflects the rigor and strictness of law, rule, section, gauge, restrain and rites; if one behaves according to the logos, one can soar freely across the sky like a heavenly horse; otherwise, one will meet thistles and thorns everywhere and unable to advance even one step.

This warm homeland possesses the huge power and infinite potential; all the people who love peace and pursue joy, delight, freedom and happiness will be certain to converge in this homeland from all directions until the whole earth becomes the paradise like the Thousand-year World.

The citizens of the warm homeland: we are the creators, pioneers and practitioners of the new era, new values, new life and new mode; the hope of all human beings is entrusted to us; if we fall down, human beings will not have any hopes but desperation; and our individual cannot escape from the domain of the universe, the constraint of the five elements and the 36 passes of Eight Diagrams Array; all men will die, we would rather open a new road to survive in the deadly situation; in other words, we haven known our path, and we have understood the future clearly; and we will need only to fight the wind and storm, follow and ascending the path of Heaven.

There is no any games so interesting as the game of human life; one should not be coward, and it is no use of retreating; it is not safe to return to the old shell, and the old city cannot be guarded any longer; the only way is to work hard to reach the other side because the bitterness is endless. An old friend with magical power has told us: "when all countries still exist, the Greatest Creator will establish another immortal homeland, which does not belong to any concrete country or any particular nationality, but it will disintegrate all countries; this homeland will last forever". Christ also told us that moment was "the moment when everything took a new lease of life", was "the new system of future"; he also told his disciples: "you are going to be immortal in the future system". As a result, "the ripen



crops" will be reaped into "the future system", in which everyone can obtain the immortal life. All our Chanyuan Celestials have to work hard to enter into that "future system"; in fact, we are already in "that future system" and everything will be bright and clear in the end.

The future of the earth is in this warm homeland! Beautiful future will belong only to Chanyuan Celestials!

## 51. Walk to the Lifechanyuan Era

Xuefeng

June 19, 2007

The human life is precious; every year is as rare as golden flowers, and every day is as precious as pearls. The people alive should not waste time but climb the highest apex of life to make life fill with vitality and shine with golden radiances; only in this way, one will not regret accomplishing nothing for his life and shame to muddle along everyday but will be proud of one's splendid human life and contributing one's painstaking talents and efforts to the most beautiful cause of all human beings as we move towards the end of our journey recalling the past.

To initiate Lifechanyuan era for all human beings is the noblest and greatest and most splendid cause. And this aspiration belongs to the Mahayana Buddha dharma and belongs to the sunlit path, which is full of marvelous and charming scenery and directly connects to the Celestial gate of life; everyone will be a noble and virtuous person, a person breaking away from the vulgar interests, a person beneficial to all human beings, a person following the way of the Greatest Creator with an open mind, a real Christian, a devout disciple of the Buddha, a sage gathering all the wisdom and quality of saints and a real communist if you devote your most precious time, all intelligence and wisdom to Lifechanyuan era. At the end of this road, it will be the other shore of Heaven; at that time, you have achieved your quality of Celestial being and Buddha; the Celestial sail will come to you and pick you up to your happiest homeland you dreamed about.

It is the wish of the Greatest Creator, the hope of Christ, the intention of the Buddha, the utmost ideal of all sages and wise men and the most aspiring era of all masses to move towards Lifechanyuan era; for this we will pay everything we own because only in this way we can possess the most valuable human life; and the most profound instructions of Christ and Buddha imply in this; the most beautiful wish of all sages and wise men condenses in this; all the expectations of the kind-heart and industrious people converge in this. All the people who are willing to cultivate oneself with the qualities of Celestial being and Buddha, all the people who are willing to devote all his efforts to the beautiful ideal of mankind, all the people who are willing to climb the summit of life and human life, all the self-refiners and self-improvers who hope to enter into the Heaven homeland, let's move together towards Lifechanyuan era.

Once stepping on the road of initiating Lifechanyuan era, we will receive the Tao from our founded living principle, in which our real spirits exist and from which our great talents and super morality develop. From then on, our vision will be vast and limitless; our mind will be delighted every moment; we will be united with heaven and earth, united with the Greatest Creator; we will walk with God, Buddha, Celestial Being and Sage together; we will not be constrained by wealth, rank and poor; we will not indulge in private interest; we will not make mistakes because of our own prejudice; and we will not commit a crime or a sin for our own desires.

The biggest feature of Lifechanyuan era is that families, religions, political parties and countries will completely disappear in the world; and the society will be "Person of virtue won't be abandoned away from government, Honesty prevails throughout the world"; "No one pockets anything found on the road, Doors unnecessarily to be shut in the evening for no thieves drop in"; "Heaven had a soul makes nature pure and innocent, makes wind and rain come on time"; "Land had a soul makes all living things be flourish"; "Person had a soul makes him/her be charming and happy".

In our human life, if we just live for our own family, we will deviate from the Lifechanyuan era; if we just live for our own interest of religion, political party, nationality and country, we will also deviate from the Lifechanyuan era. The life deviating from Lifechanyuan era is downfallen life; and the human life deviating from Lifechanyuan is not worth respecting, admiring, imitating, eulogizing and even speaking of; and such human life is far from the Celestial life of upper world but just is close to the animal life of the lower world.

To initiate Lifechanyuan era is the theme of the epoch, the inevitable trend and also the only road for humans to save ourselves so as to step on the civilized and splendid course; and this is the only bright path for us.

In the future, these people who are complacent on the mightiness of their own country will be despised by those who strive for initiating Lifechanyuan era; those who talk endlessly about defending their own religious doctrine and interest will be disdained by those who move towards Lifechanyuan era; these who are bustling about just for the interest of their own political party will be disdained by those who move towards Lifechanyuan era; and those who are complacent on the wealth of their own families will be disdained by those who move towards Lifechanyuan era.

Only such people will receive the respect of these who move towards Lifechanyuan era: no matter you are rich or poor, on the high status or low one, no matter your political background, educational attainments, nationalities, race, gender or age, as long as you regarding the whole world as one big family and you having a good aspiration and wish for the happiness of this big family, you will receive their respects; as long as you speak a good word, do a good thing, write a good article or pay your painstaking effort for Lifechanyuan era, you will receive respects because you are an educated people, a brainy man, a person with benevolent heart and beautiful mind, and a person deserve the blessing of the Greatest Creator.

The confusing era of man seeking for solution has come to an end; and the progressing road for all human beings has become clear. "Unifying all laws into their roots and all religions into one", we will open the halcyon days, move towards Lifechanyuan era, enter into the holy realm of Great Harmony; since then, all people can share the well-being bestowed by the Greatest Creator; the messengers from the Heaven will bless human with happiness and peace for a thousand year.

It is the best road for human life and wonderful road for self-refining and self-improving to initiate and move towards Lifechanyuan era.

## **52. An Invitation to Global Communities for Alliance with the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life)**

Xuefeng

July 24, 2011

(Translated by Transn. and Edited by Kaer)

## Dear friends:

We all have the same dream to make this earth a fairyland for people who are kind, honest, diligent, simple, and trustworthy, and to let all future generations enjoy happy, joyful, free, and blessed lives forever.

It would be impossible to realize this beautiful ideal if only a few thousand people work for it, so this dream can only come true with the joint efforts of people from around the world who are willing to commit themselves unselfishly; that is, to devote their full lives to it.

In China, we have created a new life mode – The Second Home of Lifechanyuan – in only two years. Our experiences have proven well that this new life mode has a very bright future. We have reached the first milestone toward this dream and expect that with gradual improvement, it will become the most ideal life mode for everyone.

The new life mode of the Second Home has these eight (8) characteristics:

1. No one worries about the matters of survival such as food, clothing, shelter, transportation, birth, aging, illness, and death. Everyone has a job or jobs to do, a place to live, clothes to wear, and food to eat.
2. No one struggles to support their parents and children. Supporting parents and nurturing children are communal, not personal concerns. Individuals have no debts between each other.
3. No one owns anything but everyone has everything. There are no marriages, traditional families, or personal property.
4. “No one pockets anything found on the road and doors can be left open in the evening” ; trouble is rarely found.
5. Paradise management means that no management is the best management. There are no leaders or managers, so no one is led or managed. Everyone does their best work and takes what they need freely from the community. People all comply with the principle of no luxury and no waste.
6. Our living environments are clean, orderly and pleasant. Everybody is positive, happy, and healthy, and there is perfect harmony between people and people, people and society, and people and nature.



7. No one is lazy and everyone refuses to be parasitic.
8. Everyone tries their best to bring into full play their own qualities of sincerity, kindness, beauty, love, faith, and honesty. Everything and everyone lead toward a better future.

We invite all communities in the world, whether they are Utopian, Communal, or Idyllic, and no matter which country, region, ethnic group, culture, or religion you are part of, to contact us and become our friends. Let us work together to create the most ideal lifestyle for everyone.

We wish to offer these eight (8) suggestions for forming our alliances:

1. Exchange information and experience that we might learn from each other.
2. Exchange community members. As a start, we could send two or three people to each other's communities.
3. Promote our successful experiences and share them with other communities elsewhere.
4. All Communications will be done online and personal meetings will be unnecessary.
5. No disputes or unresolved differences, as everything is done voluntarily.
6. Each community would maintain its own character and identity, as none would interfere with any others and there would be no common "laws". Let each one blossom on its own and allow a variety of different communities.
7. Religious belief is generally not discussed. The main focus of communities is on how to make every member happy, joyful, free, and blessed, and how to improve harmony between individuals, between the individual and the group, and between people and nature.
8. No intervention in or attack on any secular society. There will be no intervention in or attack on any secular government, political or religious party, propertied class, organization, or group.

Life is a game which we should make as enjoyable as possible. There is no need to stick to the past and nothing should hold us back. No one can escape death, so why do we not just live our lives to their fullest? Let us show



our passion and make our Life journeys the most happy, valuable, and meaningful ones possible!

You are very welcome to contact us through the following websites:

1. New Oasis for Life (English): <http://www.newoasisforlife.org>
2. Lifechanyuan forum (English): <http://www.lifechanyuan.org>
3. The Heaven College: <http://chanyuan.org>
4. Lifechanyuan International Family :  
<http://www.smcyinternationalfamily.org>

With best regards and looking forward to hearing from you!  
Xuefeng, Founder of Lifechanyuan & the Second Home.

## **53. The Great Meaning of the Birth of the 5th Branch of the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life) in Japan**

Xuefeng

Nov 23, 2013

(Translated by Conglong and Edited by Kaer)

November 11, 2013 is the date when the Second Home of Lifechanyuan in China and Konohana Family in Japan united as one big family. Since this date the two communities have become one and will share happiness and hardships, stand together through storm and stress, and support each other in adversity.

This is an epoch-marking step in human civilization. People from different countries, ethnic groups, cultures, and backgrounds can treat each other as families, and call each other brothers and sisters. There are no more fights, conflicts, discriminations, or misunderstandings. People will live and advance together in harmony, love, and peace forever.

This step shows that the people of both China and Japan have big hearts and broad minds to overcome the historical indignations and resolve historical grievances, and are able to use love to create a beautiful future for both countries and use intelligence to initiate a peaceful era of common prosperity.

We have set an example for humanity that no matter what ethnic group, religion, or culture we come from, or what our skin color is, and no matter how many historic sufferings and hardships we need to face along the way, as long as we hold love in our heart and pursue freedom and happiness for all human beings, we can unite as one harmonious family.

Through the time-space tunnel that the Second Home and Konohana Family united as one, we can foresee that the dream of an international family united by nations all over the world is manifesting gradually. At that time, people will travel freely among 256 branches of Lifechanyuan around the world and they will have families and homes everywhere. In each branch, there will be blacks, whites, and Asians; there will be Christians, Buddhist, Muslims, and Hindus, and there will be children, youngsters, people in their prime, and seniors; everyone will enjoy a worry free and communal lifestyle. The living environment of each branch will be like the present Second Home and Konohana Family: green mountains and clear streams where a large variety of flowers are blossoming and flocks of birds are flying. It will be an idyllic fairyland on earth.

Concord is better than fighting and harmony is better than confrontation. Peace excels conflict and unification excels separation. I hope that more than a thousand communities around world will learn from us and positively integrate into this big international family, and create a brilliant and civilized future by love; also let our later generations enjoy eternal happiness, joy, and freedom.

Building an international family is in alignment with the tenets and spirit of the United Nations and I sincerely hope that the UN will give moral support and conveniences to this international family.

## **54. Call for All Ecovillages Around the World Unite as One Big international Family**

**Xuefeng –the Spiritual Guide of Lifechanyuan**

**Nov 14, 2013**

**(Translated by Conglong and Edited by Kaer)**

Human beings are facing unprecedented severe crises. Financial crises, ecological crises caused by climate change, and war crises caused by regional conflicts, and the like have told us that if human beings do not change their existing lifestyles and production methods, but follow the traditional path, the ecological

environment on the earth will be destroyed thoroughly. The possibility of human beings' sustainable development will vanish into thin air, and the future of all humanity will face a bleak outlook.

These severe crises are likely to be resolved only when each person becomes aware of them and takes positive actions. "Under a toppled nest, can there be unbroken eggs?" Any fluky psychology and wait-and-see attitude will make us miss good opportunities and have regrets forever.

The UN, governments of all countries, and many organizations, groups, and individuals are working hard in order to eliminate these crises, but these efforts are not enough, and they will only take effect when everyone on the earth makes joint efforts.

The establishment and development of ecovillages is one of the effective measures to resolve those crises. However at present, ecovillages are scattering all over the world but have not yet formed a strong influential force, and the scale and pace of development is not strong enough to stop global climate worsening. In order to speed up the development of all ecovillages, I hereby appeal to global ecovillages that they unite into one big international family and use collective wisdom and energy to advance their development.

In this time when humanity faces common crises, it is important that all people elevate the common interests of humanity to the foremost position. All people must sacrifice the interests of their own countries, political parties, ethnic groups, religions, and personal interests to serve the higher interests of humanity. All ecovillages must give up their own interests and unite as one big international family. Only when we think of the sustainable development of human beings from a perspective of "the world is ONE family", individual ecovillages will benefit and develop faster and more healthily, and all of humanity will benefit from it too.

Now the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life) of Lifechanyuan in China and Konohana Family in Japan have united, which is the first gratifying step. It also proves that global ecovillages can transcend the differences of nations, cultures, and lifestyles, and unite as one big family. As long as we hold love in our hearts, and as long as we love all humans, we love peace, the earth, and life, we will have the ability and wisdom to overcome all obstacles and difficulties. We will be able to form a big international family by uniting all ecovillages, and create a new era of peace and harmony that is able to develop sustainably.

This big international family can operate under the framework of the United Nations. I believe that the UN will be happy to accept and lead this international ecovillage family and let it work and benefit for the interests of the entire humanity.

The alliance of global ecovillages will have many benefits but no harms and all people including members of each ecovillage will benefit enormously. As for its formation and operation and how to overcome the differences of beliefs, cultures, lifestyles, and so on, I have a complete theory system which is sufficient to support and achieve this great ideal. The most critical issue now is that either we work together to solve the common crises of humanity and create a brand new era or we sit and await our doom.

Let us start to realize this ideal from a spiritual level first, then have representatives of all ecovillages meet to discuss the details. The best way would be for GEN to facilitate this project.

Big disasters can happen anytime and we do not know whether we will still be alive tomorrow. However, as long as there is a gleam of hope, we must never give up making efforts. Decades are too long, so let us seize today. I sincerely hope that ecovillages around the world will take my appeal seriously and propel the prospective project in the most effective way, and complete the formation process of this project in the shortest time possible.

## 55. 80 FAQs Concerning the Home Without Marriage and Family (1)

Xuefeng

August 25, 2007

1) Q : Why set up the Home without marriage and Family?

A: For the purpose of realizing the ideals of our saints and sages and the hope of our people; for the purpose of setting a good example for human beings; for the purpose of providing a good environment to the Chanyuan Celestial for their self-improvement and experiencing the life of Celestials in the Thousand-year World.

2) Q: Who are eligible to enter into the Home without marriage and Family?

A: Only the most civilized and the best could be permitted to enter into the Home without marriage and Family. Or you may call it as " gathering the ripen crops."

3) Q : Who is the leader of the Home without marriage and Family?

A: All of those people who are able to live their life in strict accordance with Lifechanyuan value can be the leaders.

4) Q : Where is the Home without marriage and Family?

A: Everywhere with proper conditions.

- 5) Q : Is it possible for me to enter into the Home without marriage and Family?
- A: Sorry, unless you have been baptized by Lifechanyuan value.
- 6) Q : Why only those being baptized by Lifechanyuan value are permitted to enter the Home without marriage and Family?
- A: Without the baptism, you will be totally at a loss as what to say and what to do in the Home without marriage and Family.
- 7) Q: Can Chanyuan Celestial enter into the Home without marriage and Family?
- A: No. Only those who have been devoting all their energies to the construction of Lifechanyuan for at least a half year are eligible.
- 8) Q: Do the people in the Home without marriage and Family lead an austere life?
- A: Definitely not. On the contrary, they will live the most prosperous and lively life.
- 9) Q: How can you ensure that?
- A: People in the Home without marriage and Family are the most outstanding and creative group in human society.
- 10) Q: Do you care only your own well-being and not the poor?
- A: We only care spirit and mind. Material things are not our concern and should be worked out by oneself.
- 11) Q: Where do funds of the Home without marriage and Family come from?
- A: Through the dedication and creation of people in the Home without marriage and Family.
- 12) Q: What would you do if people in the Home without marriage and Family become lazy?
- A: It is impossible for them to become laze, because laziness will make their conscience uncomfortable.
- 13) Q: Is it possible for the Home without marriage and Family to precede forwards autocracy?
- A: Each of those being baptized into Lifechanyuan is follower of Tao with profound wisdom, clear and bright mind. No one is willing to be shoved around, and cannot be shoved around except the most civilized approach.
- 14) Q: Is there any private property in the Home without marriage and Family?
- A: No, everything belongs to the public.
- 15) Q: Then there is no individual privacy and freedom in any sense?
- A: Absolutely not! Each residence is private, sacred and inviolable. Nobody is allowed to intrude without the master's permission.
- 16) Q: Then, private property actually exists, right?
- A: No property is private here, and all of them belong to the Home without marriage and Family. But everybody in the Home without marriage and Family is capable of enjoying a life of great freedom and natural rights which cannot be deprived. For

example, people should not disturb one other when taking a rest, neither can they deprive the other's basic safety.

17) Q: Is there forms of spousal relationship in the Home without marriage and Family?

A: No, they neither marry nor get married.

18) Q: Then people with spousal relationship are not eligible to enter in to the Home without marriage and Family, right?

A: Sure, they can. But it is better for them entering together, and their marriage life come to an end since after. But they may choose to continue their intimacy in much civilized relationship, which none of other's business. A spouse planning to enter into the Home without marriage and Family must require the consent of the other party. Otherwise, any party of a marriage will not be permitted to enter into the Home without marriage and Family.

19) Q: Is the sexual choices in a random fashion in the Home without marriage and Family?

A: Sure. People can choose their sexual forms in terms of their personal tastes according to the principle of ethics; they may choose to be in a pair, or three even four people together. Why will we restrict that if they feel gratitude to the Greatest Creator in their heart? If by so doing enables them to feel that life is good and thereby love life much more than before while devoting themselves selflessly into the hard work for human happiness, then, why will we restrict that?

20) Q: Doesn't that belong to assembling a crowd for promiscuity?

A: People's concept on promiscuity is wrong. Promiscuity is limited to sexual behaviors between mother and son, father and daughter, grandparents and grandchildren, natural brothers and sisters. Those occurring between people without genetic connection should not be classified as lewdness. As for the term "assembling the crowd", what is improper here? People in the world were often assembled for conferences, strikes, parades, sports activities, dancing, or other similar activities. Now that all of these assembling matters are proper, what is improper just for fun? Sexual behavior is nothing but a game for fun.

21) Q: Then, do you mean sexual behavior in group is advocated in the Home without marriage and Family?

A: Absolutely not! Because that kind of advocating will hurt millions of people in the world. Moral values established in secular society should be followed by secular individuals of the society. Otherwise, the normal social order would be disturbed and the whole society would lose its vitality and push human beings to disastrous situations.

22) Q: Well, why is it possible to have sexual freedom in the Home without marriage and Family?

A: The secular world can't be compared with the Home without marriage and Family. The basic form of secular world is family, which requires strict husband and wife ties. Once free love affairs happened, it is painful for his/ her spouse, their children, even their parents, which will injure the whole society in the end. But in the Home



without marriage and Family, there are no families, no marriages, and people living here are far from the secular world. They have paid off their parents, children, friends, and the society before entering into the Home without marriage and Family. They will live a totally new life in the Home without marriage and Family. In addition, all of the members of the Home without marriage and Family are civilized and outstanding individuals with pure mind, and they would not hurt their spouse either. Therefore, the sexual freedom in the Home without marriage and Family should not be copied indiscriminately in the secular world.

23) Q: What will you do if somebody is unwilling to follow your style?

A: All members enjoy freedom here. He is free to follow his life style and nothing is imperative.

24) Q: Do all of you live together?

A: Each member possesses a separate bedroom, bathroom and a private area. They do not live together.

25) Q: What about having meals?

A: Yes. Eat together in the cafeteria.

26) Q: How do you deal with different tastes?

A: The cafeteria will make their effort to take account of different favorites and satisfy everybody.

27) Q: What about your food, on vegetarian or meat diet?

A: They may choose as their own will. Vegetarian may be on vegetarian diet and those people whose favorites are meat may choose on meat diet. Nobody has the right to decide what the other people should to eat. But nobody is permitted to take wild animals or birds as their food.

28) Q: Are all of the members in the Home without marriage and Family Chinese?

A: No! Chinese people only occupy a small ratio. Most people are whites and blacks or other races.

29) Q: What to do if somebody get sick?

A: There are doctors and nurses in the Home without marriage and Family and everything for the patients is free here. Whoever is sick will be treated with proper care.

30) Q: What if somebody passes away?

A: There are special organizations to cope with these things properly. There is no need to worry.

31) Q: How do you allocate those who no longer capable of work?

A: They will be attended by the most careful and the most sympathetic people.

32) Q: Can they have children here?

A: Sure. It's up to you. Some people may need to be persuaded to have children for the sake of humankind multiply.



33) Q: Will the baby be kept to oneself?

A: No! The baby is the sweet heart of the whole human beings. From the time of pregnancy, all costs will be shouldered by the Home without marriage and Family, including future raising and education.

34) Q: How to organize various jobs?

A: Everybody in the Home without marriage and Family has outstanding abilities and hobbies. The Home without marriage and Family will provide circumstances for their individual strong points and each person can choose to do what he/she likes most. Nobody will be forced or arranged.

35) Q: But how to deal with different jobs and different preferences?

A: The difference between the Home without marriage and Family and the secular world is that there is neither lowliness nor nobleness in work here. Remunerations paid for different jobs are the same; no matter what you do: office job, cleaning, trading, growing vegetables, cooking or washing, so on and so forth, all jobs are of the same in importance. Besides, beautiful mind of people in the Home without marriage and Family are willing to do the jobs unwilling to be done in the secular society and will receive greater respect and admiration on that regard.

36) Q: Is there a clear division of labor for all of the members?

A: The goal of the Home without marriage and Family is that there is only one trade to be done for each member. For example, there is no need for the vegetable gardener to worry about the cleaning of his room; the dairywoman doesn't need to concern about washing her clothes; the businessman doesn't need to think about if a hot meal is available after a whole day's work; and the cook doesn't need to worry about the money. Everything will be organized orderly and systematically.

37) Q: You say that everything is shared by the public, what if someone wants to spend money for his hobbies?

A: There is an appropriate amount of pocket money for all.

38) Q: What should they do for those people whose parents, children, or brothers and sisters were in need of them?

A: It's not unnatural for this business and it will be acted accordingly.

39) Q: Some of the babies in Chanyuan- Celestial are very young yet they want to enter into the Home without marriage and Family. What to do then?

A: It will also be acted accordingly. The Home without marriage and Family will take nurseries, kindergartens and schools in future if there are too many children.

40) Q: Could the parents and children enter into the Home without marriage and Family together?

A: Sure. Each person could be a Chanyuan Celestial if he/she could resonate to Lifechanyuan value, which means a mature condition for entering into the Home without marriage and Family.

(To be continued)

## 56. 80 FAQs Concerning the Home Without Marriage and Family (2)

Xuefeng

Aug. 26. 2007

41) Q: I still don't understand what special advantages we can have after entering into the Home without marriage and Family.

A: There are 8 advantages: 1. Living guarantees; no need to worry about food, clothes, house and transportations; you will be attended when sick and even after death. 2. You will be far away from human society and will no longer be tortured with worldly affairs, live only for ideas and belief. 3. Without the fetters of the family, your body, heart and psychic energy feel much freer; nobody keeps his eyes on you, controls you and keeps after you; you need not to worry about the affairs of children too. 4. No matter how much you have changed, you can always find someone who can get along with you in character and disposition, and you can work, chat and entertain with them. 5. Because each one has a specific and definite task so a lot of time is saved and you can do whatever you want. 6. The Home without marriage and Family has innumerable recreational activities, and you will never feel lonely and bored again. 7. You can achieve Tao rapidly with the help of the collective energy; get out of the limit of life and death and go to heaven. 8. With the help of the collective energy, you can pass through different catastrophes

42) Q: What recreational activities are there in the Home without marriage and Family?

A: The recreational activities mainly consult and imitate the mode of the Thousand Year World, ten-Thousand-year World, Elysium world and Celestial Islands Continent. For example: people can be an emperor in turn, and when you are an emperor you can do whatever you want and others have to coordinate with you completely; everyone sits together and interacts between heart and psychic energy-entering into each other's thinking and feeling the inner world of each other; collectivity enters into the nonmaterial world to do things such as to speak and communicate with eyes and body language: magically change material world. Certainly, there are a lot of terrestrial activities such as dancing, singing, tug-of-war, hide-and-seek, poker, sliding across the table, tickling, exploration games, going for an outing, climbing mountains, Piggie's carry his wife on back and drawing lots-when you catch Eve, you need to play the role of Eve; when you catch clown, you need to play the role of clown; and so on. In one

word, there are innumerable recreational activities which are beyond your imagination.

43) Q: The Home without marriage and Family seems especially value recreational activities, and why does this happen?

A: Here includes the secret of life-the long-term recreational activities will perfect the nonmaterial structure, so everyone's process of turning into the appearance of children is accelerated because the kingdom of heaven belongs to children.

44) Q: What kinds of collective activities are there in the Home without marriage and Family?

A: There is a collective doing exercises lasting about thirty minutes after supper, which aims to build one's body, then the activity of expounding the scriptures lasts about two hours, which aims to open up one's thinking, inspire one's wisdom, promote one's spiritual nature, so as to be a Super Celestial Being earlier.

45) Q: Everything sounds so wonderful, but it should be hard to work out. What methods or measures are you going to apply?

A: We do not adopt any method or measures; what we do but inspires the internal truth, goodness, beauty, love, honesty and credit of everyone. When everyone's consciousness and soul resonate at the same frequency, everyone is willing to do this.

46) Q: Nothing imperative?

A: Absolutely not. We are sure that everyone will be sincerely convinced and willing to take part in the activities with the help of our best spiritual and psychological persuasion methods. If someone cannot get it temporarily, we can wait patiently until he comes to realize the truth, but we will definitely not compel him/her.

47) Q: What shall you do if someone wants to quit the Home without marriage and Family?

A: We will hold a farewell meeting, offer him with enough traveling expenses and part him with tears.

48) Q: Won't you give other compensations?

A: The Home without marriage and Family does not have any private property, so everyone owns nothing no matter how long he/she has stayed in the Home without marriage and Family. As a result, he/she has nothing to take with him/her when he leaves but the traveling expenses.

49) Q: If someone donates a lot of property, makes lots of contribution and earns a lot of money for the Home without marriage and Family while entering and staying in the Home without marriage and Family, can't he or she take some away when leaves?

A: In Lifechanyuan and the Home without marriage and Family, all the conducts are willing, voluntary and are a kind of unconditional giving for the Lifechanyuan values and life beliefs. One cannot expect requital when one donates, and the donation cannot return just like the exhalant air and the spilled water, so everyone needs to think before leap.

50) Q: Are there any deceiving and fraudulent conducts in the Home without marriage and Family? Will someone feel being cheated afterwards?

A: Lifechanyuan has a series of supporting values just like the constitution of U.S. restraining all the people including the president. Everything of Lifechanyuan and the Home without marriage and Family is explained clearly and plainly by us, and we suit action to the word. Furthermore, we do things according to the law not people, even Xuefeng himself should do everything according to the values of the Home without marriage and Family if he chooses to stay there. If he does not suit actions to his words, that is called fraud; but if his action suits his word, that is not called fraud; if he expresses his ideas clearly and his deeds are in strict accordance with his words, then there is not any deception. Lifechanyuan is going to initiate the Lifechanyuan era, so it has to employ the most civilized way to develop all activities. Otherwise, it can't last long. The cause that we undertake will last forever, so all the activities we participate have to withstand the test of the masses and history. Besides, no matter where we build the Home without marriage and Family at, we all need to obey the local laws and regulations. Anyone can sue at the local government if he has the feeling of being cheated.

51) Q: It is easy to say than done. How can one go out to sue if has lost both freedom and expenses at the Home without marriage and Family, especially when no one is allowed to be in? He may never be able to pass any information. What to do then?

A: Good question! This question is very easy to answer. The Home without marriage and Family equipped with unobstructed phones and the phone numbers of the local police department are also provided here. You can also tell one of your relatives or friends to call you every few days; if you cannot answer the call on time, they should call police immediately. There is no risk to that.

52) Q: You take people away. Where can we find them?

A: Everyone in the Home has communicated with others of the Home for a long time and has been familiar with each other. If you do not trust these people, who shall you trust? The people with such thoughts are not suitable to enter into the Home without marriage and Family; so, you don't need to worry and you can just live in the realistic society according to the traditional view of life and value system. In your mind, the Home without marriage and Family has changed into a criminal gang. With such morbid psychology, you should not imagine that you can enter into the Home without marriage and Family. It is not the problem of whether you want to enter or not, but the Home without marriage and Family will not let you in because such psychology and consciousness as yours are doomed to bring endless trouble to the Home.

(To be continued)

## 57. FAQs Concerning the Home Without

---

## Marriage and Family (3)

Xuefeng

Sept. 9, 2007

53) Q: It tends to live in groups in the Home without marriage and Family, and the orderly and harmonious group life needs a series of rules and regulations for self-discipline, is it right?

A: No. in the Home without marriage and Family, there is no rules or regulations in any form for disciplining. Anyone can make decisions by nature, following one's inclinations

54) Q: If all of the people followed their inclination, everything would be in a muddle and mess, and the establishment of the Home without marriage and Family would end up in failure. Every large group without disciplines is just like a heap of loose sand and will be doomed to achieve nothing. Don't you agree with me?

A: What you are talking about is quite true, but you are making your inferences based on the logic of man's world, and it isn't fit for the Home without marriage and Family. The life style and management here operate in accordance with what works in the Thousand-year World and the **Ten-Thousand-year World** in Heaven. According to my life experience in the Thousand-year World and my knowledge on the **Ten-Thousand-year World**, there is no constitutions, laws and regulations, religious disciplines, dharmas for controlling people there, and people make revisions through self-purification of their mind for the best life style there. Actually, it seems that everything is so natural and is only going so naturally, without any conflicts or contradictions; everything goes in perfect order, peaceful and auspicious.

55) Q: What you are lecturing here is an ideal model of life, but I'm afraid that it is not available in the real world. So, how can you ensure that everything in the Home without marriage and Family will operate orderly and harmoniously?

A: We ensure that with the Lifechanyuan values. There will be no problems if all of the members of the Home without marriage and Family live their lives according to the Lifechanyuan value.

56) Q: But the question is that, if there is a member who does not have requirements for himself in accordance with the Lifechanyuan value, what will you do?

A: Firstly, we will prevent those who have no idea about the Lifechanyuan value from entering into the Home without marriage and Family. Before entering into the Home without marriage and Family, each member must learn and understand Lifechanyuan. He/She is not permitted to enter into the Home without marriage and Family until he/she can resonate to the Chanyuan value on the same frequency. We will further study and discuss and solve the problems later should they occur.

57) Q: Must one enter into the Home without marriage and Family?

A: This is an inevitable stage for entering into Celestial Islands Continent. Without this nurturing stage by the Home without marriage and Family, it is hard for people to form the habit required by the Heaven; and at the same time, a lot of problems for individuals in the secular world is difficult to solve. It is impossible to understand many self-refinements or self-improvements for individuals without the collective energy field, and their spirit door is also hard to open.

58) Q: What are the requirements for entering into the Home without marriage and Family? Are there any evaluation criterions?

A: In short: One must highly resonate to the Lifechanyuan values. It can be explained in detail like this. There are eight standards: 1. Find and get to know the Greatest Creator, and learn to dialog with the Greatest Creator directly; 2. Have firm belief in Jesus the Christ, Sakyamuni the Buddha, LaoTzu, and Muhammad; 3. Trust Xuefeng is the guide for human life and life; 4. No marriage and private properties after entering into the Home without marriage and Family, and having paid off all your debts in the secular world; 5. Totally abandon your sense of self and put your life in the hand of the Great Creator and your human life in the hand of Tao; 6. Keep this in your mind "I will go to the Thousand-year World, I will go to the Celestial Islands Continent in the end."; 7. Make good preparation mentally and spiritually to contribute in the Home without marriage and Family instead of claiming and comfort; 8. You must be willing to devote your whole life to the great work of opening Lifechanyuan Era for humanity.

59) Q: Are there any differences between the Home without marriage and Family and other forms of organizations such as Utopia society, Buddhist temples, Christian churches, and spiritual communities (心灵社区)etc.

A: No Utopia society in history is the same as Lifechanyuan which has a systemic principle of values, and all of these Utopia societies are blindly designed. The Home without marriage and Family of Lifechanyuan has a systemic value as the guide and it is very clear. Both the Buddhist temples and the Christian churches have strict regulations and religious disciplines which the Home without marriage and Family of Lifechanyuan does

not have. Everything here operates according to human nature and follows human inclination. Spiritual community such as Osho's DHAMMA) was only a result of irrational whim and would be short-lived and difficult to sustain, while in the Home without marriage and Family, because we follow the Greatest Creator, the continuous driving force will ensure its permanence once it is established successfully. The communities witnessed by Jehovah were relatively successful but families still existed and no love or sexual relationship was permitted out of marriage, while in the Home without marriage and Family of Lifechanyuan, men and women can enjoy free and very colorful love and sexual life.

60) Q: Will the Home without marriage and Family be in an enclosed form?

A: Soul is open but the living is closed. Everybody in the Home without marriage and Family possesses a personal computer and is available for internet access in order to learn about other ideas and belief systems in the world. Televisions are also available to provide of more than one hundred channels of TV programs all of the world through satellite transmission. You may fly your thoughts and let your mind float freely. But the living style in the Home without marriage and Family is indeed secluded and isolated.

## 58. 80 FAQs Concerning the Home Without Marriage and Family (4)

Xuefeng

November 6, 2007

61) Q: The people who enter into the Home without marriage and Family need to live collective life, which is prohibited by government; so you have to apply for the permission of the relevant department in the government; otherwise, it is hard to avoid the suppression and ban of the government. However, the government will never approve such collective living style. What are you going to do with this situation?

A: There are a lot of countries in this world that don't concern about such collective living unless we violet the local law or bring troubles to the



surrounding neighborhoods. Your worry only exists in such countries as Mainland China, not in other countries.

62) Q: The concept of Lifechanyuan has essentially included the tenets of such religions as Christianity, Islam and Buddhism, but there are many details which contradict their original doctrines. So what are you going to do once the Home without marriage and Family is interfered by the local religions?

A: Communication. So we should try our best to build the Home without marriage and Family in the countries freedom of belief.

63) Q: Once the Home without marriage and Family has been established, it will attract the social attentions; and many people will run away from home to the Home without marriage and Family. At that time, many families will break up due to the concept of Lifechanyuan. Then, the accusation of destroying family will be blamed on Lifechanyuan, and the Home without marriage and Family will become the target of public criticism. Have you considered about the consequence?

A: Things may happen in that way, but we couldn't not stop traveling just because there is a wolf ahead of us. So we can keep away from the place where the wolf often appears and move on. In this case, we have to be rational, for example: many families broke down for the car accidents, so why don't people charge the car, road or the manufacturing plant? Many families broke up because one member of the family often visits ballrooms or bars and then fall in love with other people; why don't people charge the ballroom or bar? Many people fall ill; why don't they charge the earth? The Home without marriage and Family works as the ideal of civilized persons and also the choice of them; your old ox cart cannot catch up with the car, train and plane; why don't you rid of the ox cart instead of complaining and accusing the car, train and plane? As time goes by, the mode of production and life-style also need to be changed; it is useless to cry and shout. It is immoral to drag others because you do not move on. Life is short; and everyone has the right and freedom to pursue happiness; so why do you accuse the Home without marriage and Family? Must others eat what you prefer and act what you like? The disruption and disintegration of families are the inevitable result of the civilization development; even without the Home without marriage and Family, more and more families are going to disintegrate; who are we going to blame for?

64) Q: The Home without marriage and Family is certain to have its own living boundary; if many people wish to come for a visit and survey, what would you do?





A: Welcome. We will sell admission tickets, or may be even run a hotel to earn some money; so come on, please.

65) Q: What would you do if someone looks for trouble?

A: "Then we should really bridge over the "troubled water"." we will take the necessary measures as the situation calls for.

66) Q: What will you do if the Home without marriage and Family becomes a dead duck? How will you dispose if some people have paid a lot but without any gains?

A: Human is flexible and measures can be also changeable. We need to take the necessary measures as the situation calls for; in this way, the life-style loved by everyone will finally appear. So, once the Home without marriage and Family has been established, the dead duck situation is impossible to appear. Once the Chanyuan Celestial enter into the Home without marriage and Family, they will find what they obtain is more than what they pay; you cannot even drive them out of the Home without marriage and Family just like the people who have been to paradise are unwilling to go back to the Mortal World.

67) Q: What are the motivations urging Lifechanyuan to initiate the Home without marriage and Family?

A: The major motivations of initiating the Home without marriage and Family include the following three points: setting up model for initiating Lifechanyuan era, experiencing the life-style of Heaven and adapting the life in Heaven, centralized sermons, self-refining and self-improving.

68) Q: If Xuefeng has gone, can the Home without marriage and Family keep going?

A: At the very beginning Xuefeng is necessary without whom everyone will not know what to do because they have no idea about the life in Heaven. However, just one or two years later the existence of Xuefeng will not be so important and the Home without marriage and Family can develop continually when everything enters into normal, when everything adapts to the life-style of the Home without marriage and Family and when many Chanyuan Celestial command the entire secrets of thinking and life. Moreover, there are many Homes without marriage and Family in the various places around world; the effect of Xuefeng can only affect a few people, and the Buddha and Bodhisattva may have mastered the way to sustain in Chanyuan.

## 59. The Song of the Universe -on Lifechanyuan Era (1)

Deiform Celestial

Dec 6th, 2006

There is only one sun shining on the earth, only one moon touching the earth, and only one God for the human beings—the Greatest Creator. We are the children of the Greatest Creator regardless of our races.

We are on the same spaceship so our destiny is bounded up closely. We are all related to each other. The storm of Cape of Good Hope has close connection with the waving of the butterfly in Alaska; the earthquake beyond thousands of miles correlates to the test in laboratory; a sneeze of an American president can result in the uproar of the global media; the bird flu can result in panic throughout the world.

It is a historical necessity for human beings to enter into Lifechanyuan. The age of divisions of the country won't exist for a long time; it is a symbol of ignorance to cut the planet into pieces, and ruling separately.

The desire for peace is a common aspiration for all human beings. They wish to live together harmoniously regardless of race, ethnic, region and polity; they wish there will be no oppression, exploitation, force and discrimination; they wish human beings can undertake the difficulties, enjoy the happiness, and design the future together.

Human being's fate is controlled by the Greatest Creator. The only way to ensure the sustained happy life is to revere the Greatest Creator and believe in the Greatest Creator. The nature including the evolution of human all are in the same scientific procedure of Tao. The only way to avoid unexpected disaster and calamity and to enjoy the long-term peace and good life as well as to celebrate the world as one is to follow Tao.

The appearance, application and popularization of network are prelude to the coming of the Lifechanyuan era. A new era that Jesus Christ, Buddha, Sakyamuni, Prophet Mohammed, Celestial LaoTzu looks forward to is coming. It is our mission to fulfill the ideal of the ancient saints and sages in history.

It will be a wonderful era without nation, political party, religion and family. Everybody has work to do, house to live and food to eat; everybody is cultivated, everybody follows the principle of Tao. The new era is a

melt pot of nationality and culture; no one pockets anything found on the road, doors unnecessarily to be shut in the evening for no thieves drop in. All the people will join into one family and one government, all governors are saints and sages; the old and the children are cared by the society; the death of the old and the education of the young are undertaken by the society; the disease and disaster are resolved by the society. In addition, in age of new era, the romantic life is free and open all over the world; Black can love white and yellow; white can love black and yellow; yellow can also love white and black. War and famine will disappear; people no longer damage and misuse nature, no longer suffer the hurt and pain made by men.

It is pathetic for those who just live for himself; it is miserable to those who are only busy for their own family in their lifetime; it is selfish and superficial for those who live for their own nation, political party and religion; it is shortsighted and unworthy of praising for those who live for their own country; only those who live for the happiness and pleasure of all human beings in the planet are saints and sages and worth to be praised. Everybody, especially educated men, should understand these principles, offer services to humankind, dedicate your talent and knowledge to the children of The Greatest Creator and to those who are suffering from physical, mentally and psychological selflessly, relieve human beings from misfortune.

All people with power, wealth, education, fame and self-refinement should show mercy, bring light to the world as possible as they can, bring hope, consolation, courage and power to those who are suffering in physical, mental and spiritual, and make the world better. The merits you have done will be recorded in your nonmaterial structure of life. The Greatest Creator is fair; Tao will reward what you have done ultimately; Heaven's door will open to you someday.

If we are suffering from physical, mental and spiritual illness or burden and we are kind, hardworking, honest, and credible, our panics and misfortunes are resulted from our imperfect soul. We are still far from perfect. We shouldn't desire too much; we shouldn't make meaningless comparisons with others. It is good to be alive. We should be grateful no matter what a simple or hard life we are leading; we should think more about giving, less about claiming; more smiles on face and less unnecessary trouble to our relatives and friends. Lifechanyuan is the homeland of spirit and soul where you can gain respect and see the hope of human life and the life in the future.

More and more talent and wisdom will gather in the Lifechanyuan to serve people. "Many hands make light work", thousands stream merge into a river; a smile, a praising word, a good deed, any conveniences you provide are



merits which we will see remember and feel grateful. We wish the Greatest Creator bless you, we wish you healthy, successful, and happy.

All ways will be one and all the universe will sing together. This is the major trend of social development. Everything is accelerating, so we should quicken our step; the first thing we should do is to change our consciousness; No body put good wine in an old leather bag. The old consciousness can't adapt the new era. "It is useless to cry over spilt milk". "God help those who help themselves". If you want to get rid of the pain and pace with the new era, the only way is to arm yourself with values of Lifechanyuan and to get into Lifechanyuan as soon as possible.

The burden of the Greatest Creator is light and easy. You just need to deepen your understanding, change your concept, perfect your consciousness, feel happy and grateful, dedicate your love selflessly and join into the enjoyment; you don't have any responsibilities and obligations; you needn't to gather people to fight against the government; you just need to take things as they come, dispose things as they go, acting follow nature, achieving follow chances.

If our neighbors are crying, we can't enjoy the life peacefully; if our brothers and sisters are having a hard time, we can't sleep at ease; if our friends are in trouble, we can't pretend to be blind and deaf; we can enjoy the true happiness only when we make all people feel happy. Gods, Buddha, Bodhisattva and angels are weeping; the poor are also weeping; we should enjoy less and dedicate more, make the era of Lifechanyuan come earlier, make nature sing, human beings joy and make everything harmony and auspicious.

## 60. Countries Will Disappear: On Lifechanyuan Era (2)

Deiform celestial

Sept. 20, 2006

The existence of country is the disaster for all people; human beings can never share the peace as long as countries exist.

The earth does not belong to any countries or any nationality but all people; the affairs of the earth belong to all people, which should not be governed by the disunited regional regimes but governed unitarily by a global government.

The existence of countries not only waste a large quantity of manpower and material resources but threaten the balance of natural ecology and the life of all human beings, which not only hinder the timely spread and communication of civilization but also constraint the development of most valuable intelligence resources on the earth. If there is only one government on the earth, the only one item of canceling military expenditure can bring enormous welfare to humans, let alone the disappearance of the huge expenditure of government administrative personnel and the antagonism and war among different countries.

In order to explain the significance of the disappearance of countries, we will show the evil consequence of the existence of countries only by the military expenditure of various countries. (You may check and verify if there are any mistakes in the data, thank you.)

The military expenditures of various countries in 2005 are as followings (all data coming from report CDI of U.S.):

1. United States \$399.1 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
2. Russia \$65.0 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
3. China \$47.0 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
4. Japan \$42.6Billion (unit: billion dollars)
5. United Kingdom \$38.4Billion (unit: billion dollars)
6. France \$29.5 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
7. Germany \$24.9Billion (unit: billion dollars)
8. Saudi Arabia \$21.3 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
9. Italy \$19.4Billion (unit: billion dollars)
10. India \$15.6Billion (unit: billion dollars)
11. South Korea \$14.1Billion (unit: billion dollars)
12. Brazil \$10.5 Billion (unit: billion dollars)

- 
13. Israel \$9.4 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  14. Spain \$8.4 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  15. Australia \$7.6 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  16. Canada \$7.6 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  17. Taiwan \$7.0Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  18. Netherlands \$6.6 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  19. Turkey \$5.8Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  20. Singapore \$4.8Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  21. Sweden \$4.5 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  22. Iran \$4.1Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  23. Kuwait \$3.9Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  24. Norway \$3.8Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  25. Norway \$3.8Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  26. Poland \$3.5Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  27. Argentina \$3.3 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  28. United Arab Emirates \$3.1Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  29. Egypt \$3.0 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  30. Belgium \$2.7Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  31. Pakistan \$2.6Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  32. Denmark \$2.4 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  33. Vietnam \$2.4Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  34. Colombia \$1.7 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  35. Czech Republic \$1.6 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  36. Iraq \$1.4Billion (unit: billion dollars)

- 
37. North Korea \$1.4Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  38. Philippines \$1.4Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  39. Portugal \$1.3Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  40. Libya \$1.2Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  41. Hungary \$1.1 Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  42. Syria \$1.0Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  43. Cuba \$0.8Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  44. Sudan \$0.6Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  45. Yugoslavia \$0.7Billion (unit: billion dollars)
  46. Luxembourg \$0.2Billion (unit: billion dollars)

Above data are just the military expenditures of the major 46 countries around the world in 2005; its total amount has reached to 828.6 billion, per capita reaches to 128 dollars for 6.5 billion people; in case of 1.3 billion Chinese people, per capita reaches to 637 dollars, which equal to 5,000 RMB. In other words, every one of the 1.3 Chinese people (including fools and babies) has to pay 5,000 RMB and only in this way we can afford the global military expenditure just for one year; or rather half per capita income of Chinese people or all per capita income of Indian people just can afford the global military expenditure. (Based on the gross national income and per capita income published by the World Bank in July, 2005: the per capita income of Chinese people is 1290 Dollars; the per capita income of Indian people is 620 Dollars.)

What does the military expenditure work for? Extremely or exaggeratingly speaking, it is used for killing.

Are humans reasonable? No, they are not.

If countries don't disappear, can humans enter into the peaceful and happy era? No, absolutely not.

Lifechanyuan era will be like this:

1. There is only one government in the world; policies of this government will be suitable for all people, and all constitutions and laws of various countries will lose efficacy.
2. There is only police, no armies; all the weapons used for killing will be destroyed.
3. All the extra agencies such as immigration office, embassy and customs will be cancelled, and the boundaries among different countries will completely disappear.
4. People can go anywhere freely.
5. People will share all resources.
6. Government will not interfere with changes in ideological realm but only be responsible for the administrative affairs; Lifechanyuan will not interfere with the administrative affairs but only be responsible for the changes of ideological realm.
7. Education and medical treatment are all free; the limited private ownership will be protected. All alimony and funeral fee of the aged people will be arranged unitarily by society.
8. The minimum of subsistence of citizens should be safeguarded.

Is this an illusion? No, it is not. You will see when you finish reading them all.

## **61. Religion Will Disappear: On Lifechanyuan Era (3)**

Deiform Buddha

Sep24, 2006

Religion is a kind of knowledge exploring the relation between human and nature and is a kind of knowledge about life; it is an ideological theory framework helping people to establish the correct view of world, view of live, view of life and view of value; it is a bridge that guides people



to move from the material world to nonmaterial world; and it is an efficient way to establish belief and enlighten mind power.

The essence of religion is to maintain the inner silence and the world peace, to help life move from this shore to another. The starting point of all the religions is kind-hearted; the limitation and discrepancy of human recognition result in countless doctrines which are difficult to justify themselves and result in the birth of countless religious sects and factions; on the other hand, the different religious sects and factions are not only unfavorable to the world peace but become a major factor of the turbulent world.

With the existing of religions, human beings will never share peace and tranquility.

The birth of different religious sects is very natural and everything will experience the birth, development, expansion, and then declination and death. Religion is of no exception.

Religion has made great contribution to the inherence of civilization in history; however, with the gradually deepening recognition on the natural law, people find the religion has become fetters and handcuffs which are used to constrain human thinking; without breaking down the superstition of religion, the civilization of humans cannot move forward and human beings can never enter into the new era.

There are eight shortcomings in the existing religions.

1. Ignorant to life and unclear about the road to Heaven

What is life? Where is the Heaven? How can one go to the Heaven? The existing religions are confused about this.

2. Making people feel terror, fettering human thinking

Without the concrete time and rescuing channel, religions create the eschatology to terrify people indefinitely. Religions restrict people to explore freely and persuade people to give up enjoyment in this life, which delays people's research and exploration on the essence of life.

3. Overweening and autocratic

Any religious sects or factions who regard themselves as the only correct one and others are all heresy; all religions are plotting to control mankind. They are narrow-minded and unwilling to communicate with other sects or learn from others.

#### 4. Suppressing human nature and fettering human spirit

A series of canons, doctrines and commandments are the ropes to fetter human thinking, and most of them work to suppress human nature and fetter human spirit.

#### 5. All religions run counter to the Tao of the Greatest Creator

What is the true essence of human life? What is the value and meaning of human life? All religions fail to spell out and speak clearly.

#### 6. Suppressing the new emerging forces and destroying the elite of human being.

Such as the Christianity regarded "the witness of Jehovah" as heresy and burned Bruno to death.

#### 7. Creating contradiction and stirring up war

All religions cannot tolerate different opinions and would rather create contradiction and stir up war in order to maintain their own benefits.

#### 8. Wasting manpower and material resources and creating the religious superstition

Religions build up temples and churches everywhere and call on people to worship idols, offer up a sacrifice by killing, hold crazy activities, which have harassed the people's mind and nature's peace and tranquility, hindered the natural activities of mankind and led people into the religious superstition.

It is difficult to estimate the good effect of religion, nor its bad effect. Religion has become the obstacle for the progress of human civilization. Human should move towards unification; however, religion is unwilling to do so; one can imagine: is Christianity willing to give up all its own doctrine to accept that of Islam? Is Islam willing to give up all its own doctrine to accept that of Hinduism? Is Hinduism willing to give up all its doctrine to accept that of Buddhism? Is Buddhism willing to give up all its doctrine to accept that of Christianity? They will not and these four big religions will safeguard their own doctrine. In this way, how can the world move towards unification? Can the world be peaceful?

The only way is to unify all doctrines into one and unify all religions into one. Everyone follows the path of the Greatest Creator.

In the Lifechanyuan era, all founders of religions such as Jesus, Sakyamuni, Mohammed, LaoTzu, etc. and all the people whose sermons causing the birth

of different religious sects and factions will receive respects and honors, but any one of these sermons cannot become the only correct theory. People will not fanatically worship their own hierarch. There are not any religious sects in the world and the whole people will not worship any idols or go to any churches or prostrate oneself in worship but revere the Greatest Creator, life, Nature and follow the way of the Greatest Creator. Everyone shares the maximum freedom in thought, spirit and human life.

With the development of science and the continuous liberation of human spirit, the value view and the world view of people also change constantly. We used to think that the religious believers are elegant, self-control, civilized and noble, who are armed with faith, aspiration and ideal; and now we gradually realize that the religious believers are stubborn, obsessed, perverse, emotional, simple-minded and short of reason and forgiveness; if you obey their religious doctrine and rules, they would be kind with pleasant countenance; if you propose different opinion and ideas, they would be out of reason and become very terrible with an angry face.

The future mankind will enter into Lifechanyuan era; and any religions have to overturn the values of Lifechanyuan if they want to exist, otherwise you have to give up your own religious belief; certainly, you can stick stubbornly to your own belief and no one can control you. People in the end can do nothing but laugh at you, pity you and feel sorry for you.

## 62. Political Parties Will Disappear:

### On Lifechanyuan Era (4)

Deiform celestial

Sept. 24, 2006

Political party, as a fixed class or stratum in human society, is an interest group formed in order to maintain one's own interest and is also a political organization striving to master the state power so as to seek the furthest welfare for one's own interest group.

The political party organizations around world is difficult to count; we often hear and see in the media such as TV, network etc. like the Democratic Party and Republican Party of U.S., the Liberal Democratic Party, Democratic Party, New Komeito Party, Liberty Party, Communist Party, Social Democrat Party, Conservative Party of Japan, the People's Party, Congress Party, Communist Party, Telugu Desam Party, nationalism Parliamentary Party of India, the Communist Party, Kuomintang, Democratic Progressive

Party, All-China Federation of Taiwan Compatriots, People First Party, China Democratic League, Taiwan Democratic Self-Government, Jiusan Society, China Party for Public Interest, Revolutionary Committee of the Chinese Kuomintang, China Democratic National Construction Association, China Democratic League, China Association for Promoting Democracy, Chinese Peasants' and Workers' Democratic Party, Liberal Party, The Hong Kong Progressive Alliance, Democratic Alliance for the Betterment of Hong Kong, Democratic Party of China, the Rally for the Republic, Democratic League, Rally for France, Liberal Democrats, Social Party, Communist Party, Green Party, National Front of France, the Social Democratic Party, Green Party, Christian Democratic Union, Christian Social Union, Liberal Democratic Party, Democratic Socialist Party, Communist Party, Republic Party of France, the Labour Party, Conservative Party, Liberal Democrats of British. All above are political parties known to most; and it is difficult to calculate the seldom heard political parties; there are more than 100 political parties just in Taiwan; no one knows how many political parties in the world.

No matter what kinds of political parties with what an extravagantly colorful description they offer, the essence of them is not to serve for the interests of all people but for the interests of their representing class and stratum; the so-called democracy, freedom, legality and human rights, etc, they are all the camouflage for obtaining their private interests. Everything is just a signboard aiming at obtaining the furthest welfare and the self-deceiving and altisonant camouflage; the political party in history, at present and in the future is always the same; this is determined by the nature of the political party.

The bustle of all the political parties can be described in one phrase-demons and monsters running wild.

The birth of the political party has its own historical necessity, and the disappearance of it will also be a historical necessity.

As long as the political parties exist, human society is bound to be disputed and disturbed forever; the only way to obtain a harmonious, peaceful, happy, healthful and tranquil era for all people is to let the political parties quit from the historical stage.

In Lifechanyuan era there will be no political parties, but Lifechanyuan and global government; Lifechanyuan does not belong to the organization of political party, nor the religion; all people are the members of Lifechanyuan, and Lifechanyuan does not participate in and interfere the acts of government, but pays close attention to the construction of human spirits and soul; all the production and living things are coordinated and

arranged by the global government, which only is responsible for material construction.

"Person of virtue won't be abandoned away from government, honesty prevails throughout the world." All the wise men can enter into the management agencies of government at any time. "Everybody is let to display his talents fully; everything is made its best use." No organizations such as political parties or religions will control the governmental functions and elbow the wise men out of the intelligence centre.

The future Lifechanyuan will not have any form of minority group or interest group, and people are good friends but no organization and they will be kind and friendly to each other.

A man is bound to be cranked and abnormal in mentality, become treacherous, ruthless and out of reason once he joins organizations such as some political party or religion; all human being are ruled by the organization consisting of such people, how can human expect the auspicious days?

From now on, Lifechanyuan advocates people not to join any forms of religions, political parties or other organizations so as to make a good preparation in consciousness to welcome the coming of Lifechanyuan era.

## **63. Family Will Gradually Disappear: On Lifechanyuan Era (5)**

Deiform Buddha

October 2, 2006

### **Preface**

Whether something is perfect or not depends on its structural feature; whether someone is handsome or beautiful depends on his/her life structure; if there is defect in its structure, the thing is bound to present morbidity, the person is bound to be ugly. We can know whether a man is sick by testing a cell of his body. Family is the cell in constituting the human society structure. We should have no way but think the family is carried with the congenital virus if the current human society is unsatisfactory.

Divorce rate is continually rising: a report of Chinese Academy of Social Sciences pointed out that the divorce rate of Beijing in 2002 was 50.90% with 76,136 pairs got

married and 38,756 pairs divorced. In recent years, the divorce rate of U.S. always kept above 50%; the Western Europe countries all kept about 40%; Republic of Korea, Japan, Hong Kong and Taiwan all kept about 40%; Thailand was 60%. Then, how about the divorce rate of India? In the Bangalore, the silicon valley of India, Dutta, a female software engineer, said among her eighteen classmates there were five still unmarried, and in the rest thirteen married students, eight had divorced. "We see each other sometimes, and we think that it is fine to be alone."

What is wrong with family?

## The Drawback of [Family](#)

If one member of a family has long-term illness or congenital disability or dies on the vine, all family members especially parents, sons, daughters and spouse will fall into sorrow and misfortune for their whole life. Many people are pressed almost out of breath by funeral and supporting their parents; many parents are tortured by the academic career of children, work, marriage and career; many people forfeit their independent personality and freedom after they get married. Marriage is just like a door, and once you step into it, this means that you have shut all the other doors; if your partner is eccentric in character, disturbed in mind, defective in physiology or ugly in soul, you can do nothing but to endure; all husbands are afraid that their wives cheat on them, similarly all wives are afraid that their husbands cheat on them too; as a result, all the married men and women will live in fear for their whole life in miserable and they all hope their partners are the flashlights which can only lighten himself or herself. The primary cause for the violence alternation of different dynasties lies in the "family first": if one receives a high position in the government, all his relatives and followers will get promotion after him; otherwise, if one commits a crime, the whole clan of him will be implicated; under the sky, all the territory belongs to the king; everyone including ministers and officials are all the servants of the king. There is a common phenomenon: if one wants to fish for benefits, one needs to break through the family members of prime minister, minister, stadholder and county magistrate, especially their spouse; in this way, these officials will secretly work for you and offer you with the power and benefits of their families in the scope of their authorities. Why did the malfeasants in different ages take place one after another? Why were they being endless greedy? Its primary cause is that they attach too much importance on their families, want to make their ancestors illustrious and want to establish an eternal lasting enterprise for their descendants. Without family, all these drawbacks will disappear automatically.

## [Lifechanyuan Era](#)

Family will gradually disappear; wedding will not exist and marriage certificate will completely become history; the title of husband and wife will become a backward sign sealed in the history museum; bisexual love can conduct freely out of willingness.

Everyone has work to do; there will be limit on individual wealth, once above it the wealth will automatically belong to all human beings; natural resources including land will belong to all people; persons will not own any private land or house property; the countries, political parties and religions etc. will all disappear. Human services will be adjusted, arranged and managed by global government; personnel can transfer around the world, and every three years people may have a chance to change their working and living environments; as a result, everyone may have about twenty opportunities to live and work in different environments, which means you work in Beijing for this three years, and you may work in Tokyo for next three years and New York next three years and then Vancouver, London, Berlin and Johannesburg etc.; in this way everyone has opportunity to enjoy the beautiful scenery on the earth. With the disappearance of the family and housing and work are arranged unitarily by the global government, so the conventional moving problems are completely avoided; what you need to do but get on car with your simple luggage. The issues of old aged support, raising children and education, funeral will be arranged unitarily by society, so do the people without the labor capacity. The concept of father will disappear, and no one know who his father is; after weaning, the babies are picked up by special agency until they are sensible; and they will not live together with their mothers. All family names will be cancelled, and the name of everyone will be ##Celestial.

### **Family will Gradually Disappear**

The divorce rate will rise continually, and people will gradually prefer to live freely; marrying used to be regarded as a happy event, and from now on it will be regarded as a tragedy for human life; people will gradually accept the value of Lifechanyuan; even for the un-divorced man and wife, they will gradually change their marriage idea, and gradually regard the opposite side as a friend and a partner instead of possessing and monopolizing him or her.

Family is the main root leading to the pains of life. As long as the family exists, human can never enter into the new era filled with freedom and happiness.

Lifechanyuan era is bound to come!

## **64. Hospitals and Doctors Will Disappear:**

### **On Lifechanyuan Era (6)**

Deiform Buddha

---

Oct5, 2006

Finally, humankind will understand that diseases are in most cases the reflection of disability of spirit and soul, aches in waist, leg, and bone are led by bad habits of daily lives, misfortunes and calamities are due to the indecent consciousness.

No doctor and hospital exist in plant world or animal world, yet they are healthy and live, grow, die according to Tao.

There are no doctors or hospitals in my hometown, the Thousand-year World. No one sick, people all die without disease after a thousand years. When I traveled around the ten-Thousand-year World and the Celestial Islands Continent of the Elysium world, no one ever heard of doctors and hospitals, celestials who live up to ten thousand years old and hundred million years old never knew what are diseases. Only the messy man's world has such things.

People who should die yet not dying and who should live yet dying are on the contrary to Tao.

We can do the research and conclude that people who often get sick are mainly those obsessed with mental disorder or illness. Not being stuck, there will be no pain, and pain always comes with something being stuck. Once spirit and soul goes wrong, body hurts. Some people's diseases are completely caused by bad habits of diet and daily lives. While lumbar sprain, ankle twisting, bruising, snake biting, car accident, etc. are induced by the problem of consciousness

Healthy people are magnanimous, kind, open-minded, selfless and with less desires. They are satisfied, appreciative and spontaneous. In a word, health of human body directly links to the life nonmaterial structure of life.

Be careful and you will discover an interesting phenomenon. People who can easily find doctors and hospitals are often get sick; the more medical magazines people read and the more medicines people concerned, the better chance they get sick, the thing you feared more will come to you faster.

There is an article "Chasing the Sun, Escaping Darkness" in "Wisdom", which means "chasing diseases, one can hardly get health". If one's mind is brimmed with concepts of disease, how can he or she be healthy?

The health care industry of mankind is developing rapidly, which surely benefits people's health. At present, people do need doctors, hospitals and medicines. Without these, many people would suffer more. Lifechanyuan



has no doubt about this, and we hope more and more good doctors, hospitals and medicines are available.

The problem is, "however persuasive good is, evil is still stronger". We not only don't eradicate disease, yet, diseases are on the rise, and more and more people get sick. The most serious problem is that people pay more and more money to treat diseases. Some people even spend all their money and are in debt, what's even worse, they are not cured and dead at last, leaving eternal misery to those who are alive.

People over 60 years old should not go to hospital, cycle of sixty years means one has already eaten what should have been eaten, drunk what should have been drunk, experienced what should have been experienced, played what should have been played. One transmigration has been done, why is still bothering? If one is healthy, keep moving on; if one is sick, destiny will call, maybe it's time to go to the next transmigration.

Anyone who is valueless to his or her relatives, friends, and burdensome to society, should be easy, brave, and open-minded.

There will be no doctor hospital in Lifechanyuan Era. People lucky enough to enter into Lifechanyuan Era are those who understand the causes of illness, soothe themselves, live healthily cheerfully, and energetically. Everyone is "shrink"; everyone can "heal" illness.

Lifechanyuan itself is the best hospital. Lifechanyuan treats diseases thoroughly not superficially. The super wisdom is invisible, conquering the enemy without huge war, treating people without obvious medical treatment. Before treating thoroughly, I invent a method, it will only take half a day every day to practice, and every disease will be cured.

Generally speaking, Chanyuan Celestial of Lifechanyuan, once stick to the Chanyuan values, would not get sick.

In Lifechanyuan Era, no one would get sick; country, religion, and political party disappear. Everyone has his or her job and can feed oneself. Everyone is free and independent, why there is illness? Playing games is better than getting sick!

Remember: human life leading heaven has no disease in their previous life sick people would not enter into heaven.

Lifechanyuan Era is the copy of this world of heaven's Thousand-year World; sick people can't enter into Lifechanyuan Era.

No doctor or hospital ever exist in Lifechanyuan Era, people take care in advance and become their own "doctors".

## 65. Establish Global Government---

### Lifechanyuan Era (7)

Deiform Buddha

November 5, 2006

Everything has a core: aggregate of atoms, molecules, solar system and the universe.

Everything is a system: human body, the natural ecology of the earth, solar system and galaxy.

Anything without a core is disorganized, conflicting, paradoxical, temporary and short-lived.

Anything without a system in the status of disorder, contradictory, pains, sadness, morbidity, defective and will be difficult to last for a long time.

Take a man for example, without the coordination of brain his hands, feet and mouth will act in their own way, and the result is bound to be good for nothing. The patient falls ill because his own system is out of balance and different organs cannot work harmoniously; the healthy is healthy because all organs of him work harmoniously. And nothing can escape from this law whether it is a person, a family, a community, a company or even a country.

Undoubtedly, we have to establish a center, a system, namely a global government so as to guarantee that all people around world can live a peaceful, calm, harmonious and happy life.

The current human beings are sick: various countries act as they think just like hands, feet and mouth go their own way without the control of brain; its consequences are bound to lead to conflicts and contradictions, cutthroat competition among different regions, destruction of natural resources, huge squander of manpower and material resources, various crises faced by human; at last everyone will fall into misfortune.

Whether human beings can survive continually depends on whether a global government can be established as soon as possible. Human beings are bound to enter Lifechanyuan era and are bound to have a global government to arrange and coordinate all the production and activities of all mankind. This is an inevitable trend and reality which cannot be changed by the will of anyone, any organizations or any countries.

The main functions of the global government are as follows:

1. Formulate the unified production and living bills for mankind, and also supervise the bill implementation of all regions.
2. The currency in all regions should be same.
3. The national boundaries should be removed and all armies should be dismissed.
4. Administration staffs can be transferred globally, for example, Blair can be appointed as the commissioner of North America; Bush can be appointed as the commissioner of Arab region; Shinzo Abe can be appointed as the commissioner of southern Africa; Mbeki can be appointed as commissioner of Australia region.
5. Establish a global intelligence bank centrally allocate the scientists and other specialists; set up global personnel database; resources explored and utilized globally; the public order taken charge by global policemen and the teachers in universities allocated in the world scope etc..
6. Everyone will be guaranteed to have work to do, have food to eat, have clothes to dress and have house to live in;
7. The difference among various regions and nationalities should be gradually narrowed so as to realize the common prosperity for all human beings.
8. The values of Lifechanyuan should be implemented.

Are above imaginations nonsense, impracticable illusion or daydreaming?

No! Hands, feet and mouth are controlled by brain, and consciousness determines the reality; human being's consciousness determines production and life style; as long as all people think in this way, this sublime ideal is bound to realize.

Who would think in this way?



All the people who revere the Greatest Creator, life and nature and follow the words of the Greatest Creator would think this way; all the people who are loving, compassionate, mentally and physically healthy, love peace and yearn for freedom and happiness, and try to climb towards the peak of life would think this way.

People used to think it was impossible for a group to come into being and survive without families, political parties, religions and countries; and they thought it was unimaginable, and it only might appear in the remote future. However, the fact is that such a group has come into being and existed, and it is Lifechanyuan.

Lifechanyuan is the epitome of future human being's life and the seed of the future society; and with more and more sages and wise men around world continually enter Lifechanyuan, the ideal era dreamed by all mankind will come, and the global government will also be established.

Heaven which by it is bright and pure;

Earth rendered thereby firm and sure;

Spirits with powers by it supplied;

Valleys kept full throughout their void

All creatures which through it do live

Princes and kings who from it get

The model which to all they give.

This one is the Greatest Creator.

All things leave behind them the Obscurity (out of which they have come), and go forward to embrace the Brightness (into which they have emerged), while they are harmonized by the Breath of Vacancy. This Obscurity is Lifechanyuan, and this Brightness is the global government.

Human beings can enter the ideal society only when there is the Greatest Creator, Lifechanyuan and global government.

Lifechanyuan era,

All humans stand together regardless of situation,

All people around world are brothers, sisters, relatives and lovers.



Joy and happiness, every minute

Peace and harmony, everywhere.

## 66. New Human, New life--- Lifechanyuan Era (8)

Deiform Buddha

Dec21, 2006

It is the necessity of history to get rid of the stale and bring forth the fresh; human beings are bound to move towards the more advanced civilization living state; the stale is the fertile nutriment for the newborn things; and the history sediment has become strong enough to breed a more splendid time-Lifechanyuan era.

It is the longing and aspiration for human to pursue the communism great harmony era; and people have had enough experiments like the different kinds of Utopia villages; these experiments do not simply mean the failure but the accumulation of precious and rich experience for success and for all mankind; the inventor Edison finally invented the electric lamp based on his countless failures and failures, which lightened the dark world; the countless failures and failures of the Utopia finally led to the birth of Lifechanyuan, which will lead human beings into a brand-new Garden of Eden.

The cultivation boat of new humans will set sail from the website of Lifechanyuan, and the life of new humans will begin from the "Shangri-la" created by Lifechanyuan.

New humans come from the metamorphosis of old humans; although with an original appearance, their connotation have been thoroughly remolded and endowed with new implication.

New humans have eight disparate features different from old humans:

1. New humans follow the path of the Greatest Creator. They do not revere any Celestial Beings but the Greatest Creator who characterizes with eight features-sole and only, amorphous, neutral, mysterious, fair, merciful, superbly powerful and wise.

2. New humans will pursue two highest realms: the highest realm of human life and the highest realm of life.
3. New humans will not have the consciousness and concept of country, religion, political party and family.
4. New humans will regard love as the core value and meaning of life.
5. New humans will revere life, nature and harmoniously coexist with everything.
6. New humans will take truth, goodness, beauty, love, honesty, diligence and trust, but not constitution, law, regulation, commandment and dharma as guidelines of words and deeds;
7. New humans will not pursue money, ascendance, position, beauty, personal honor, personality cult, personal possess and individualistic heroism but joy, delight, health, happiness and grace for every moment.
8. New humans will aspire for the life of Thousand-year World, the ten-Thousand-year World, Elysium world and celestial archipelago.

Whether you like it or not, times and human beings are developing and moving towards Lifechanyuan era; whether you like it or not, the spring of human is bound to come; the only difference is whether you are willing to train yourself as a member of new humans; if you are willing to do this you can share the new life of Lifechanyuan era, otherwise you will be weeded out by the tide of new era.

Consciousness determines the kind of life one is leading; this is the truth.

Osho, the foregoer said: "My job is to make you aware that a new man is coming, and my job is to help you to aware him and respect him ... ..

New human does not come from another world, who is yourself in a fresh new state; the new human is you when your heart is tranquil, when you are in your deep meditative state, when you are in your beautiful space of love, when you are in your joyful singing, when you're in your ecstatic dancing and when you are in your love of the Earth. No any religion will teach you to love this earth, but this earth is your mother, these trees are your brothers, and these stars are your friends.

When you see an old man walks straightly towards the grave, you will be relatively easy to abandon him and his lifestyle, his church, his pura, his temple, his God, and his sacred classic. Your sacred classic is your whole life because no one else is able to write it, and you have to write it to yourself.



When you, with a blank book, come here, what you are going to deal with it depends on you. Birth does not mean a life, it just offers you an opportunity to create life, and let you to create a life that is so beautiful, so brilliant, so caring just as you can imagine and you can dream.

The dreams of new humans and their causes will be mixed into one because their dreams will root on this earth; and they will bring flowers and fruits for you, they are not just dreams, they will make this world into a dream.

Understanding our responsibility, human has never faced any greater responsibility than ever—abandoning the responsibility of the past and the responsibility of erasing your past from your existence.”

The content of new life in Lifechanyuan era is rich, colorful and changeful. It mainly includes following eight features:

1. There will be only one government which coordinates the global affairs and arranges the production and activities of people.
2. There will be no countries, religious groups, political parties, families and family life.
3. The old people and children will be supported by the society, and it will no longer be a personal responsibility but handled by the whole community. Education and medical treatment will be all free; the disabled will be supported by all people in the society.
4. There will be no public ownership or private ownership but non-ownership.
5. All the human members will not be constrained to work in one particular region but be arranged in mobility to appreciate and enjoy the different scenery and natural beauty.
6. There will be no one unemployed or any parasites. Everyone will have a house to live in, clothes to wear, work to do and pleasure to enjoy.
7. There will be rich and colorful cultural recreational activities, in which music, dance, excursion and playing are the main contents.
8. All members will be Chanyuan Celestials; the last names will be eliminated; at last all religions will return to the origin, and all nationalities will be unified as one.

Lifechanyuan era will be an era of “Person of virtue won’t be abandoned by government, all people in the world become one big family ”; “No one pockets anything found on the road; doors unnecessarily to be shut in the

evening "; "The weather is pleasant; harmony and peace are everywhere"; "Everyone is happy and joyful, everything is prosperous"; "Human beings and the earth become ONE and happiness and abundance are everywhere".

Osho instructively said: "That is why I said that the new man coming to this world was the biggest revolution ever happened on the earth. There will be no way to avoid it, because the old man must die, they have decided and promised to commit suicide. Let them die peacefully. Those with a rebellious spirit should cut off their link with the old humans; and then they will be the savior; they will create a Noah's Ark; they will be the beginning of the New World. Because we know the old world and its pains, so we can avoid all those sufferings, jealousy, anger, wars, and all those destructive tendencies ... We can experience a complete transformation, we can create innocent people, the caring person, the people who can breathe in free environment and the people who can help each other to obtain freedom. We can create a favorable environment so that can be given honor, can be respected not for some ideals or values, but just for his original appearance. This new breed will become the elites of the earth."

## 67. Revelation

Deiform Buddha

Oct24, 2006

Everything Lifechanyuan has done was in broad daylight since being set up. Whatever we do is publicized in website; we don't organize secret activities; we never do anything beyond the value of Lifechanyuan. Except Chanyuan Celestials, none of us was honored with preach work; even Chanyuan Celestials needn't to take any obligations and responsibilities; whatever they do follows nature; they even never take special task, because Lifechanyuan isn't neither a religion nor a political organization.

Lifechanyuan takes game as its focus, which will never carry on any organizations and activities and never arrange people to preach. Besides the website of Lifechanyuan, there aren't any other types of individual and organization. The founder of Lifechanyuan doesn't arrange people to do special work. The value of Lifechanyuan is to maintain government;





self-refinement and self-improvement in Lifechanyuan are all publicized on website, which won't organize and arrange factional activity.

Chanyuan Celestials' list is publicized on website of Lifechanyuan; besides the name in the list, there isn't a person who is entitled with Chanyuan Celestials and regarded as special person belonging to Lifechanyuan.

Because there are devious people who hold the flag of Lifechanyuan to cheat and bluff, so I warn kind-hearted people raise your vigilance, and don't be tricked. If you had doubt, you could publicize it on website at any time, and we would make it clear.

Furthermore, I want to say that there aren't any forms of religious and political groups or all forms of organization behind Lifechanyuan; there aren't any powerful individual and backer patron but the Greatest Creator.

Meanwhile, I declare again, Chanyuan Celestials are to get into Lifechanyuan instead of participating in Lifechanyuan. We don't have any archives and procedures about a person except the list on the website. To people who want to get into Lifechanyuan, as long as you are ready, we will honor him/her a name of Celestial Being, we never ask his/her age, real name and social and culture background; so to Chanyuan Celestials who want to leave Lifechanyuan, as long as they declare they are quit, it take effect instantly. We just pity for them, we never force them stay on the list, which is totally different with some websites statement-it is difficult to escape from Lifechanyuan.

Values of Lifechanyuan aim at the whole body of mankind rather than a certain country, at future era of Lifechanyuan rather than current system. It is Lifechanyuan's consistent policy and principle to be fairness and be exposed in the face of common people and be supervised and checked up by humankind. Anyone who are cheated in name of Lifechanyuan, we suggest them publicize timely and handle matters according to national laws.

Hereby notify

## 68. The Practicing of Tao from the Perspective of Lifechanyuan's Current Status

---

Deiform Buddha

Mar. 5, 2007

The universe consists of three key elements: Energy, Consciousness and Structure.

The essence of the Tao of the Greatest Creator's is Nature, Love and Tao.

The meaning of life is to get rid of suffering and to gain happiness, to seek Tao and to become an immortal.

The secrets of becoming an immortal are: be happy, happy, happier; joyful, joyful, more joyful.

The secrets of gaining joy and happiness are: "three worlds rely on heart, myriad principles rely on consciousness", and "changing conditions with mind".

Lifechanyuan's Current Status: once the souls of the Chanyuan Celestial get into the family, they will feel happy and joyful; they will get along well with each other as if in a harmonious family; they will be very cheerful and happy as in a fairyland.

Chanyuan Celestials comes from Canada, America, England, France, Zimbabwe, Taiwan and eighteen provinces in mainland. Originally, they are not familiar with each other, but once they grow into Chanyuan Celestials, they are very close to each other. Like the reunion of the family members, there are endless friendship and love among the Celestials. Especially among the female Celestials, there aren't any atmospheres of envy; they love each other and praise each other. There is also brotherly love among male Celestials, they play with each other, encourage and praise each other.

Isn't this the true meaning of self-refinement for Tao? And doesn't this reveal the result of the self-refinement and self-improvement?

Can you find any places in the universe with the atmospheres like Lifechanyuan? Can you?

Yes, maybe. But they are essentially different. There aren't taboos and commandments, responsibilities and obligations and administration leaders in Lifechanyuan; what Chanyuan Celestials speaks and acts comes from their heart, and is the outpouring of nature of Origin rather than affectation and hypocrisy.

Theory should serve the practice. Any good theory will be empty talk if it can't be used to guide the practice.



No matter how good the methods of self-refinement and self-improvement are, if they can't make human be satisfactory and happy, they will be fabrication.

Scientific theory needs rigorous demonstrations, Buddha dharma needs evidences. That is to say, the results of our self-refinement need to be tested. After years of self-refinement, reading books on theory, writing many articles and talking, if we still can't feel happy and joyful, that is to say we do not achieve Tao and we are making blind self-refinement and self-improvement. In contrast, whether we have read books about self-refinement theory or not, whether we have taken Zen meditation classes or not, whether we have earned Jesus, Buddha, LaoTzu and other celestial beings or not, as long as we are always happy and joyful, we will be successful self-improver and self-refiner.

Lifechanyuan is a great family with happiness and joyfulness. Many Chanyuan Celestials can't make contribution to Lifechanyuan theory, even can't read the articles about self-refinement, but what they have done are corresponding to the instruction of Jesus, Buddha, LaoTzu and Sages in history. They are pure and understanding; they dedicate themselves without any selfness and greed; all of these can improve exactly they are the true self-refiner and true self-improver.

The flower is in full bloom, is fragrant; isn't this the embodiment of Tao?

Lifechanyuan has peaceful atmosphere, everybody is happy and joyful; isn't this the great achievements of self-refinement and self-improvement?

There is a kind of misbelief that self-refinement must be solemn, serious and dignified; and can't flirt, snore, sleep, can't do this and can't do that; however, we want to say, self-refinement must be flexible, must adjust measures to local conditions and for right time. Ten thousand people have ten thousand kinds of ways; we should change the ways around the unchanging point, not to change the point when changing the ways; and the purpose can't change, but the methods can be changed greatly.

China's greatest educator Confucius invented "edutainment" and "teaching students according to their aptitude". I had special interests in Educational Psychology and Teaching Methodology when I was in educational college, and had special admiration to Confucius. I used the method of "edutainment" to my students in my five years of teaching career. If we can make students happy and construct good relationships with students, we will achieve a better teaching effect.

The purpose of repeating edutainment is to create a happy and joyful atmosphere in Lifechanyuan, to purify one's heart, to develop one's



thinking and to perfect one's consciousness in unconsciousness and pleasure. Practice proves that, this way is effective; maybe outsiders know nothing about this, but Chanyuan Celestials will find that they have great difference with laity when they get back to common world to communicate with them; they find their connotation change greatly. In fact, it is the change of nonmaterial structure of one's life.

There are a lot of grandmasters in Lifechanyuan, such as Celestial Geeks, Buddha, Bodhisattva and angel. Maybe outsiders think that Lifechanyuan just plays tricks; maybe some people think they are playing games; above all are resulted from that they don't understand the theory of educational psychology. It will be proved that the game of today will become the truth of tomorrow, the grandmasters, angels, Buddhas and Bodhisattvas in the game of today will become real grandmasters, angels, Buddhas and Bodhisattvas in future society and space-time.

What is self-refinement for Tao? Please take a look at Lifechanyuan, there it is.

## 69. 40 Passes from Human to Chanyuan Celestial

Deiform Buddha

October 22, 2006

Without the change of non-material structure of life, there would be no change of the nature of life. 40 passes must be broken through for the change from a human being to a Chanyuan Celestial.

Consciousness of human being\_\_\_\_\_Consciousness of Chanyuan Celestial

1. Materialism\_\_\_\_\_Idealism
2. Atheism\_\_\_\_\_Revere the Greatest Creator
3. Everything evolve\_\_\_\_\_Everything is created
4. Regular thinking\_\_\_\_\_Irregular thinking
5. Life is limited\_\_\_\_\_Life is unlimited



6. Death is the end of life\_\_\_\_\_Death is a leap of life
7. Life is a process from birth to death\_\_\_\_\_Life is a journey
8. Love secular family\_\_\_\_\_Love big family which is like a heaven with peace and happiness
9. Success depends on human effort and man can conquer nature\_\_\_\_\_Everything runs according to Tao, and Tao manages everything
10. Man must make arduous efforts\_\_\_Take things as they come, dispose things as they go, acting follow nature, achieving follow chances”
11. Everything happened is a coincidence\_\_\_\_\_Everything happened is a destiny, there is no coincidence
12. Benefactor is benefactor while enemy is enemy\_\_\_\_\_Benefactor is enemy while enemy is benefactor
13. Live for others\_\_\_\_\_Live for oneself
14. Death is the completion of life\_\_\_\_\_Going to the Thousand-year World, ten-Thousand-year World, the Elysium world and Celestial Islands Continent after death
15. Get married and have a family\_\_\_\_\_No marriage and no family.
16. Be a member of some groups or organizations\_\_\_\_\_Be independent in consciousness and follow the will of the Greatest Creator
17. Try to be a good man, a great man or a hero\_\_\_\_\_Take it easy and be merry
18. Pay attention to other people and social evaluation\_\_\_\_\_Concern about inner pleasure and serene.
19. Behave according to norms\_\_\_\_\_Be adaptable to ever-changing conditions.
20. be lawful and follow regulations\_\_\_\_\_Be moral and follow one's consciences
21. advocate beauty and fairness\_\_\_\_\_Advocate natural and real
22. Like private ownership\_\_\_\_\_Like non-ownership



23. Money, power, fame and benefit-driven\_\_\_\_\_Be driven by perfecting the non-material structure of life
24. In pursuit of long life\_\_\_\_\_In pursuit of Buddha-fruit
25. Aiming at the satisfaction of desire\_\_\_\_\_Aiming at the sublimation of human nature
26. Value the form\_\_\_\_\_Value the essence
27. Differentiate the relationship according to ethics\_\_\_\_\_Differentiate the relationship according to the frequency of vibration of life
28. Be happy for being alive\_\_\_\_\_Be happy for being death
29. Be happy for being married\_\_\_\_\_Be sad for being married
30. Be conservative for love and sex\_\_\_\_\_Being open for love and sex
31. Doing\_\_\_\_\_Non-doing
32. Focus on color, sound, smell, taste, touch and Dharma\_\_\_\_\_Focus on spiritual pure land
33. Plan on the basis of hundreds of years\_\_\_\_\_Plan on the basis of thousands and ten thousand years
34. Be physically and spiritually at the material world\_\_\_\_\_Be physically and spiritually at the non-material world
35. Treat life seriously\_\_\_\_\_treat life as merely playing games
36. Dream to become a man with profound wisdom\_\_\_\_\_Dream to become a child
37. Strive for possessing\_\_\_\_\_Strive for abandoning
38. Learn how to live\_\_\_\_\_Learn how to die
39. Be scared of death\_\_\_\_\_Be scared of life
40. Admire Dharma and magic\_\_\_\_\_Admire Non-form and Holography

What is listed here from the left to the right is just the process for taking flight to the land of the immortal. How difficult it is depending on your own experiences.

## 70. Beautiful Scenery in Lifechanyuan

Deiform Buddha

May 5, 2006

In the boundless Gobi Desert, there is an oasis with lovely weather, harmonious scene, auspicious light, babbling stream and fragrant flowers and singing birds throughout the year. It is far away from the worldly noisy and close to the serenity of the Heaven; it frees from the worldly dust and tends to the quiet and grace of the fairyland. It is a land of idyllic beauty, leading zone of the Buddha-lands, border zone of the Heaven and Mortal World, an ideal family for future humankind, a wonderful place to cultivate people into sage from laity and mortal and to remold people into celestial beings from sages. Where can you find it? Beautiful Scenery is in Lifechanyuan.

At present, there are 50 people in the oasis-Lifechanyuan. Although they come from different places of Chinese Mainland, Taiwan, Canada, America, Germany, New Zealand, and Zimbabwe in Africa, they live harmoniously and friendly, just like family members. They are honest, kind-hearted, versatility and intelligent in nature; women are beautiful, gentle and elegant; men are handsome, resolute and steadfast and immortal. Every day, they walk back and forth in the flowers, wander in the green mountains and rivers, bath in purple sunlight and play in laughter. They are cut off from indifference, selfishness, envy and detestation; their natural instincts are active, loving, tolerant and hardworking. A thousand year of good life in Mortal World is not better than a day of immortal life in Lifechanyuan.

Worldly noises shield the blue sky and white clouds; disputes flood the elegance and talent in the world. Only in Lifechanyuan, the soft breeze is blowing, the sky is blue and clean; and no one pockets anything found on the road, doors unnecessarily to be shut in the evening for no thieves drop in.

Long night, sorrow is the man's world with mishaps and cheats; in the darkness of life, full of up and downs. Only Lifechanyuan has furious spring, dynamic energy, overflows with the sun glow, bright and prosperous future.



In Lifechanyuan, the Greatest Creator smiles softly; Jesus comforts his heart; Buddha feels at ease; LaoTzu is happy; Sages with telegnosis are cheerful; and Chanyuan Celestials grow stronger and sturdy. Just look the quarrels and conflicts among different religions and different countries and different political parties in Mortal World, you will find how trivial and useless they seem to be and how endless the bitterness is. But if you observe and compare carefully, you will find that Lifechanyuan has beautiful scenery.

There isn't constitution, law, responsibility, obligation, president, pope, imam, and master in Lifechanyuan; and everything follows the law of nature is natural, harmonious and ordered.

There isn't fetter, restrain, chain, demand, exploitation, oppression, violence and conflict in Lifechanyuan; and everything takes things as they come and acts by nature.

For each living person, there is a way to live; with the different way, they achieve different result. Someone will make circles in the starting place or even draw back in his lifetime; someone will make progress step by step and finally reach to the summit of his life; someone will live a life of busy, reluctant and hopeless; someone will live a life of easy, happy and satisfied; whether it is better or worse depends on his cognition and understanding to life. Only you when you thoroughly recognize and understand the mystery of life and the meaning of living, can you be sharp-eyed and clear-headed. Life is like playing chess, you have to know your own strengths and weak points and those of your opponent, or you will fail in your life. Chanyuan Celestials withdraw from the common customs with great strides and break the binds of family, political, religion and country; on the surface, they look like lose the supports and family; in fact, they develop a shortcut to go straight to life resource with the minimum cost and time, and finally harvest the blissful fortunate family of Heaven.

There is beautiful scenery in Lifechanyuan. There is a guide line to the Heaven. Every step we take is not blind but is shooting the arrow at the target. From the perspective of actual life, Chanyuan Celestials live an unmatched exciting happy and free life every day; from the perspective of future, Chanyuan Celestials has a wonderful prospect; they not only live at present but also live in the future; they are enjoying every minute and every second and without delaying the journey to the Heaven. We are neither pollyanna nor acting blindly; we know the secrets of human life and have the fruits of human intelligence; we have meticulous, strict and reasonable logical theory of science, revelation, doctrines of Jesus and Buddha, intelligences of sages and conductors with telegnosis.



The secrets of human body exist in the cell; the hope of humankind exists in Lifechanyuan. The bright lights and busy traffic of city are just presentation of the life; the advanced communication and convenient traffic are just presentation of the living; the wealth in the bank, and the meat and wine on the table are just a flash in the pan; thousands of networks and articles are just a spookdrift of the sea and will be vanished into smoke in a twinkle; the grand meetings in various countries, the smoggy images in the aerospace launcher and the majestic-looking army and policemen are all delusions of spiritual nature and insignificant mightiness; although there are a galaxy of talents in the group of self-refinement of the world, they will be collapse at the first blow if exposed under the light of truth.

After all, the beautiful scenery is in Lifechanyuan.

## 71. Chanyuan Celestial Application

If you have studied the contents of our website and would like to join us and become a Chanyuan celestial, please feel free to send your application to [info@lifechanyuan.org](mailto:info@lifechanyuan.org).

The applicant should include the following information:

- **An introduction about yourself**
- **Why you want to become a Chanyuan celestial**
- **A recent photo of yourself**

Please note that you must meet the following requirements to be considered:

- **You are single or divorced**
- **You are under sixty (60) years of age**
- **You are physically healthy**
- **You are socially free and have few ties to secular society**
- **You have a generally happy life without many worries or pains**
- **You are humble and of good character**
- **You are not a criminal and are not wanted by the law in any country**

## 72. More Thoughts on how to Apply to Lifechanyuan

Xuefeng

April, 27, 2004

Lifechanyuan is not a political party or a religion organization.

Lifechanyuan is a habitat of soul, where the secret of universe, time and space, humankind, lifetime and life is discussed and explored with the purpose of improving the spiritual nature of human beings, Lifechanyuan provide a broader space of flying every human mind rather than putting more spiritual shackles. Thus, we call it "getting into Lifechanyuan" instead of "joining Lifechanyuan"

What will we do here in Lifechanyuan?

The main job is to purify our mind out of those wrongdoings and refresh our nature. The soul of human life is actually clean and pure; the purer of our refreshing, the higher of the nature of Tao, and the much more possible for seeing Tathagata. Tathagata is the Greatest Creator. Therefore, you need to get into Lifechanyuan with your spirit and soul.

Who will wash the dirt in our hearts?

It's we ourselves. In The Diamond Sutra, we are taught that it is not Buddha, but we ourselves can make a help for us. In Lifechanyuan, the Tao of the Greatest Creator, the secret of the universe and life will be preached in the most popular words. So, it is an individual matter whether you will have perception or not. Some people come here and have perception of being baptized, while some do not have any change in and out of Lifechanyuan. The reason is individual is different in spiritual nature and comprehension. If you have any plan for sharing your perception or if you hope you could explore the secret of the universe and life with others, or exchange your puzzles on lifetime, or even if you want to make comments or critical remarks on Lifechanyuan, you may send e-mail to us. Any valuable speech full of wisdom and spiritual nature will be absorbed by us and will become part of Lifechanyuan.

In short, the characteristic of Lifechanyuan can be summarized as the following.

2. Lifechanyuan is neither a political party nor a religious organization, which will not set up any formal institution or absorb any "disciples" or "followers" into it. Lifechanyuan is a habitat of soul, a virtual presence; it only exists in negative-universe and spiritual world.

2. It is only the heart and soul could get into Lifechanyuan, and the key for getting into Lifechanyuan is in your own hands too. Lifechanyuan is free for getting into and getting out; no formal procedures will be asked and no obligations will be performed. There is no restriction for leaving Lifechanyuan too.

3. There is no secular institution being set up in Lifechanyuan, therefore no political and social activities, or religious rites will be held and any secular customs will be invalid here too. It is impossible to get the "ticket" for Lifechanyuan by power, money, fame and physical charm. There is no way for the "ticket" except to being a good man and improving the spiritual nature.

4. Accessing the website of Lifechanyuan is not the same as getting into Lifechanyuan, and Lifechanyuan is not the only approach for Tao too. I wish everyone who accesses the website of Lifechanyuan would be enlightened and acquire new perception of lifetime, and every celestial, saints and sages would experience the secret of the Tao of the Greatest Creator. I wish they would possess the heart of Jesus and Bodhisattva, seeking wisdom from Tao and show mercy to all living creatures; at the same time of apprehending the doctrine of Tao and making self-improvement of Tao, I wish they could give relief and help to all mortal beings out of the abyss of misery and reach the Other Side by using your spiritual nature and wisdom.

5. What is spread in Lifechanyuan is the Tao of the Greatest Creator. I wish everyone who have been baptized by Lifechanyuan would be a messenger of practicing the Tao of the Greatest Creator, cleaning the dirt and filth in the world while purifying their soul; I wish the sound of the Greatest Creator resound through the mortal world.

6. Lifechanyuan will not have any objection for anyone to joining any religion or political party, and will also hope the disciples of religions and members of political parties could have a chance for acquiring some emancipation from Lifechanyuan and renew themselves.

7. What Lifechanyuan aims at is the life, heart and soul of human beings, rather than any religions, political parties or social groups.

8. The Tao of the Greatest Creator would be preached in the most popular word in Lifechanyuan and what will be discussed is the secret of life in the universe. It is totally an individual matter whether you would have perceptions or not. Each religion group and each thought have different proposals; among which right and wrong, good and evil exist at the same time and each has its own merits and limitations. It is an individual matter for making comparisons and absorbing the "nutritious part" for improving one's future of life, possessing much more freedom in lifetime, and improving one's spiritual nature and wisdom. Not obsessing or being bound by any groups or any individual preaching, it is only through this way may it be possible for accessing the Tao of the Greatest Creator at ease.

## 73. Notice for Who Wants to Apply for Chanyuan- Celestial

Xuefeng

Chanyuan celestials are "ripen crops", and they shoulder the important task of pioneering the Lifechanyuan era for human beings.

Standards to be a Chanyuan celestial.

01. Revere the Greatest Creator, revere life, love nature and do not oppose government and the ruling party.

02. With graceful mind, civilized and cultivated, with certain degree of reading ability.

03. Healthy, well presented, gentle, kind, hard-working, honest, and trustworthy.

04. With a certain economic foundation and be able to solve one's own problems.

05. Having read at least one-third of Chanyuan Corpus and Xuefeng Corpus

06. Age from 18 to 60.

07. Willing to enter the 2nd home to live a new collective life of Chanyuan with no family and marriage.

08. Willing to devote everything to create a joyful, happy and free Lifechanyuan era, an environment, where things are harmonious, and everyone belongs to a big family which has lots of happiness, joy and freedom.

Chanyuan celestial will NOT take the following:

01. People who do not believe in the Greatest Creator.

02. Enemies of the government and the ruling party.

03. Incapable of reading.

04. Too much occupied with worldly affairs or engaged with too many human feelings.

05. Less than 18 or more than 60.

06. Those who cannot help themselves.

07. No access to the Internet or incapable of computer network.

08. Eaten up with diseases.

09. Vulgar language user and with the inclination of bullying people.

10. Abusing one's parents.

11. Profaning God and Buddha, insulting ancestors and abusing the state leaders.

12. Liars and hypocrites who do not respect the facts and science.

13. People who are in favor of magic arts and the exceptional function.

14. High demanding for material living conditions.

15. Eccentrics, unable to integrate into the collective life.

16. People who are very jealousy and use to complain and compare.

17. People who are too egocentric or cynical.

18. Incapable of expressing one's own wishes and thoughts completely and accurately.

Chanyuan celestial not only needs to have the ability to solve his own problems, but also needs to have the ability to solve the problems faced by all human beings, so the Chanyuan celestial should have a Mahayana aspiration, and should be hard-working, perseverant, brave and selfless dedicated, should be open-minded, optimistic, positive, cheerful and unfettered, should have the courage to overcome all difficulties and march toward the ultimate goal, should have the quality of being true, kind, fair, honest and trustful.

Chanyuan celestial is not a common self-improver or self-refiner with the Hinayana aspiration, and he/she has to be an outstanding person, has to be the elite of all human beings, has to be the mainstay of human civilization, and a pioneer for the new life of all human beings.

## 74. Another Notice for the Application of Chanyuan Celestial

Xuefeng

Jan 13, 2010

Each time I turn down your application, I feel uncomfortable as you are. I do wish to bring all the people who want to become Chanyuan celestial to Chanyuan home. However, the reality is cruel; I have no choice but to close the door on you.

Lifechanyuan "harvests the ripen crops". Even once the "unripe crops" are taken in, they will ultimately be eliminated. Lifechanyuan has eliminated more than one thousand people. One fifth of the currently listed names will be eliminated. The process of easily giving a grass name then eliminating out is very painful, so please understand.

Actually, the standards and requirements of Chanyuan celestial are very strict, ten times stricter than selecting pilots.

Chanyuan celestial not only will create a Lifechanyuan era for human life, it also should be capable of touching the sky which is by no means

easy for the common spiritual practitioners. Chanyuan celestial cannot have any deformity, and they should have super comprehension ability.

I list some more UNACCEPTABLE terms as follows for applicants to check.

1. Illiteracy

It is hard for those who cannot read Chanyuan corpus and Xuefeng corpus to comprehend Chanyuan concept.

2. Aged

Lifechanyuan implements brand new ideas and life system. Whereas the aged people have formed thinking set and consciousness through long time accumulation and it is hard for them to make a fundamental change and difficult to accept Chanyuan concept.

3. Disabled

This is not discrimination, but a standard. Handicapped people are not eligible for pilots, let alone Chanyuan celestial who will have big missions

4. Too tall or too short; non symmetrical or unbalanced appearance; people with body odor.

I'm not choosing the beauties, it's because the standards of place I want to take Chanyuan celestials to are very high.

5. People in the marriage and family life

Chanyuan celestial is leading a life without marriage and family. If you become a Chanyuan celestial, who will take care of your husband or wife? Who will attend to your parents and children? You cannot just walk away and leave them behind, you have to take care of them and you can't be merciless.

6. Insufficient economic conditions

If you find it hard to be self-sufficient, how can you possibly create Lifechanyuan era for human?

7. People are severely jealous, complaining and use to compare People who have the above mentioned three characters cannot bring joy, happiness and free to other people, instead they tend to bring a series of distress, trouble, anxiety and worry.

8. No access to Internet

Network came into being for Lifechanyuan era. Lifechanyuan's operation mainly depends on network. So it is impossible for you to involve in the construction of Lifechanyuan era without Internet access.

9. People find difficulty in expressing ideas and thoughts accurately

It is hard to cooperate with others if you cannot express yourself and hard for me to guide you as well.

10. People who are not humble, modest and open-minded

People who are not humble, modest and open-minded are too stubborn, too rigid and hard to train.

We would rather not have Lifechanyuan than to lower its standard. And we would prefer not having Chanyuan celestial to reap the "unripe crops" into Lifechanyuan.

You can scold or blame Xuefeng for his cruelty, but it would not make him lower the standard.

## 75. To Those Who Wish to be Chanyuan Celestial

Xuefeng

March 2, 2008

To realize the supreme ideal of human being--enter into the era of Lifechanyuan, we hope that everyone can be a Chanyuan celestial. Therefore, anyone wants to become a Chanyuan celestial is very much welcome, desired, and will be warmly embraced by us.

However, Lifechanyuan selects only the gems, not the pebbles from among people and accepts only the livings not the dead.

Chanyuan celestials are the greatest, the most civilized, intelligent, brave, kind, lovely, innocent and perfect persons among the human beings in present society, who are the seed of celestial beings and the residents of future kingdom of heaven. And therefore not everyone can be a Chanyuan celestial.

If you want to be a Chanyuan celestial, you must have the following characters.

1. You are a civilized person.



1. You are a kind person
2. You are a wise person.
3. You are a diligent person.
4. You are a person with great ideals.
5. You are a person wanting to be celestial.
6. You are a person who keeps promise.
7. You are a person who loves to bring delighted, joyful, free and happy life to others.

If you think that you possess the standards mentioned above, you are eligible to apply for Chanyuan celestial.

If you want to be Chanyuan celestial, you must understand the tactic.

1. As a new comer, never ever show off yourself; to enter into the narrow gate of life, you should low down your head.

1. Learn play and entertainment first, can you play? If you can't play, you can't be a Chanyuan celestial.

2. Focus on the strengths of other Chanyuan celestial, use praise, encouraging and appreciative language as possible as you can. Do not be fussy about other Chanyuan celestial; do not argue with them either.

3. First understand the values of Lifechanyuan, then explicate your own opinion. Focusing on Chanyuan values when you interpret something.

4. After you get along well with other people, then you can reveal yourself and demonstrate your talent and character thoroughly.

5. Being a Chanyuan celestial, you should never ever be jealous about each other. You should extend your happiness and congratulations to other's progress from the bottom of your heart.

6. You should be enthusiastic, passionate and flexible.

7. After being a Chanyuan celestial, you must stand up straightly, hold the head up, and be a man of indomitable spirit.

Eight don'ts to be a Chanyuan celestial.

1. Do not have political ambitions.
2. Do not conspire it into to some organizations.
3. Do not attempt to out match Chanyuan-celestial.
4. Do not gossip.
5. Do not attack any government, political party, religion, or other organizations and individuals.
6. Do not use big, empty, formulary, false, dirty and stupid words.
7. Do not give others lessons, but well manage yourself.
8. Do not attempt to highlight yourself.

Remember this paradox: only when you abandon yourself totally, you can fulfill yourself ultimately. If you are eager to fulfill yourself, you will lose yourself ultimately.

At the same time, you should remember to unfold yourself timely and don't make yourself expired.

You cannot highlight yourself but to unfold yourself timely, this seems to be a contradiction. It depends mostly on your artistic talent or your spiritual nature to deal with this contradiction.

To be a Chanyuan celestial is both the easiest and hardest thing.

## 76. Chanyuan Celestial

Xuefeng

July 9, 2005, in Harare, Zimbabwe

All Chanyuan-Celestials in the world belong to one family.



Chanyuan-Celestials of Lifechanyuan come from Spiritual Mountain and are born by Heaven; all of them will return to Spiritual Mountain at last.

Chanyuan-Celestial is the nurse of the Greatest Creator, is the angel coming down from the upper world to the Mortal World; and everyone bears the holy mission of initiating Lifechanyuan era.

With their bodies in the Mortal World and heart in the Celestial Beings World, Chanyuan-Celestials are out of the ordinary.

The number of Chanyuan-Celestial covers about one percent of the total human population; this means there are about 63 million Chanyuan-Celestials around the world. The definite numbers in different races are as following: the number of Chanyuan-Celestials in the white race covers about 2% of its total population; the number of Chanyuan-Celestials in the black people and Muslim people covers about 1%; the number of Chanyuan-Celestials in the yellow race covers about one in a thousand, among which Japanese covers about 5 in a thousand and the population cultivated by Chinese culture covers less than one in a thousand among the total population of the yellow race.

Each Chanyuan-Celestial is a component of the whole Lifechanyuan.

There is not any jealousy, envy or hatred among Chanyuan-Celestials but only love.

There are not any concepts of families, nationalities, countries, religions and political parties but only the scenes of the Thousand-year World, the ten-Thousand-year World and the Elysium world in the depth of Chanyuan-Celestial's soul.

Chanyuan-Celestial does not pursue sufferings and tortures but joys and happiness.

Chanyuan-Celestial does not pursue exceptional functions but the sublimation of life.

Chanyuan-Celestial is innocent and pure as crystal, stiff and hard as diamond, powerful and flexible as the flowing water, flexible as the twigs and branches of the spring willow.

Chanyuan-Celestial is sincere, faithful, broad and level, modest, warm, unconstrained, industrious and valiant.

Chanyuan-Celestial does not like solitary life but prefer group life, does not like disorderly chaos but orderly jollification.



Chanyuan-Celestial possesses a simple, kind, elegant and tranquil heart so as to deal with people like a child; Chanyuan-Celestial owns a deep, broad, profound mind so as to get along with people like a saint.

Chanyuan-Celestial possesses the Academician Style of Lifechanyuan.

Chanyuan-Celestial respects and reveres Jesus, Sakyamuni, Mohammed and LaoTzu.

The real Christians, Buddhists, Muslims and Taoists are all Chanyuan-Celestials.

Chanyuan-Celestial has telegnosis and at least is a sage in Classification of Population and ranks the first five in the 18 Classifications of Human life.

Chanyuan-Celestial has entered into the non-form thinking state and possesses the abnormal thinking ability.

All Chanyuan-Celestials are equal in human dignity without any discrimination.

The words and deeds of all Chanyuan-Celestials are not driven by the worldly desires but by their own souls.

The criterion used by Chanyuan-Celestial to measure truth, goodness, beauty and faking, evil, ugliness is not to follow the moral norms but depend on one's own cognition on Tao; so, in the profane eyes, Chanyuan-Celestial is not a bad guy, neither a good guy, nor a kind guy; Chanyuan-Celestial follows the code of ethics which are different from the public moral norms.

It is not the constitutions, laws, rules, regulations promulgated by human society but the way of the Greatest Creator that constrains and controls Chanyuan-Celestial.

On the basis of obeying the basic moral principles, everything works on the whole universe fairly and selflessly in spite of race and ages; the relationship between male Chanyuan-Celestial and female is the lover relationship; the relationship between the female Chanyuan-Celestials is sister relationship; and the relationship between male Chanyuan-Celestials is brother relationship.

Chanyuan-Celestial possesses the communism thought.

Facing dangers and pressure, Chanyuan-Celestial will remain calm; facing the worldly temptation, Chanyuan-Celestial remains unmoved;

facing the willful provocation and intentional insult, Chanyuan-Celestial reacts to it according to one's own feeling and bravely fight against it under the pressure; facing praise and eulogy, Chanyuan-Celestial is grateful, humble, cautious and always likes to admit mistakes and attribute glory to the Greatest Creator.

Chanyuan-Celestial understands the ways of keeping good health and the secret of life.

Chanyuan-Celestial is thankful to the Greatest Creator, life and Nature.

Chanyuan-Celestial reveres the Greatest Creator, life and Nature.

Lifechanyuan is the only homeland for the soul and spirit of Chanyuan-Celestial.

All Chanyuan-Celestials are aspiring for land of idyllic beauty and willing to devote their intelligence and wisdom for creating one's own land of idyllic beauty.

Note: This article is just a draft, which can be modified or complemented by Chanyuan-Celestials.

## 77. Pray for Chanyuan Celestials

Xuefeng

Oct 6, 2007

Buddha and the Greatest Creator who create the universe:

Falling on my knees, I pray for your blessings to all the Chanyuan Celestial of Lifechanyuan, including those who have left.

Chanyuan Celestials are those who believe in you with heart and soul. Walking on your way firmly, guiding by teachings of Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, Prophet Mohammed and LaoTzu, taking your revelation as the holy principle of everyday thinking and acts, we entrust our lives into your hands and subject to your supervision.

We are humble, yet we feel proud and glorious to be at your side. We are no longer lonely, solitary, depressed, or lost any more, since we are together with you and with those who believe in you.

Buddha and the Greatest Creator: I am grateful and satisfied for what you have given me, and pray for your blessings to all the brothers and sisters of Lifechanyuan.

I pray you to strengthen the confidence in Chanyuan Celestial's hearts and encourage them. In this way, they will never ever deviate your way under any circumstances, or slip into the evil bottomless abyss and further lost in the Transmigration due to the lack of confidence, or wander along Heaven to be gobbled up by hell and once again sink into the abyss of misery owing to the lack of courage.

Please vouchsafe the Chanyuan Celestial with bountiful materials, help them get rid of their debts in case they will look back and stall their journey to the Thousand-year World, the ten-Thousand-year World and Celestial Islands Continent.

Please vouchsafe the Chanyuan Celestial with rich and pure hearts, make them be able to be free from fear, poverty, stress, agony and misery, bless them with a prosperous, happy and joyful life.

Please bless the Chanyuan Celestials with health and energy, keep them away from diseases, bless their work and life, and make their wishes come true.

Please forgive sins of the Chanyuan Celestial, strip off their debts, make them be able to construct beautiful homeland for mankind and be your loyal subjects.

Please protect the life journey of the Chanyuan Celestial in order to keep them safely arriving at your rear garden and become your beloved children.

Please favor every Chanyuan Celestial, let the unemployed find their ideal jobs, the sick recover soon, the depressed be happy, the worried be joyful.

Please allow us to build the Home without Marriage and Family as early as possible, and let Chanyuan Celestial enjoy a life in accordance with your course soon and reach the Celestial Islands Continent.

Respected Buddha and the Greatest Creator, you are grandpa of the Chanyuan Celestial, and we are your joyful grandsons and granddaughters. So, please allow us to be naive and naughty, and allow us to sit on your laps, pull your beard, knead your nose, clutch your ear, and make you laugh every day. If grandsons and granddaughters make mistakes, please



give them mercy. Please ignore their ignorant promises, we are children, no matter what has happened, we want to pout in your embrace.

Buddha and the Greatest Creator: We want to be your obedient servants! Please look after us every day!

Amen!

## 78. Eight Attainments to Be Chanyuan Celestial

Xuefeng

May 9, 2007

The Chanyuan Celestials in Lifechanyuan are those who have been equipped with the values of Heaven but still live in mortal world; or can also be said that with one foot remaining in the mortal world while the other foot has stepped into the gate of Heaven. They are the most civilized human beings in mortal world and new celestials on the point of being born at the same time. In short, Chanyuan Celestials should have the following 8 attainments:

### **Reverence to the Greatest Creator; Faith in Jesus**

Chanyuan Celestials show reverence for the sole and only, amorphous, neutral, mysterious, supremely powerful, wise, impartial of the Greatest Creator; show reverence for all forms of life, no killing and tormenting; show reverence for nature, regard nature as the mother of life and the emancipating teacher, and intermingle with nature in a harmonious way; regard Jesus the Christ as the emancipating teacher, have belief in that Jesus the Christ is just the gate for Heaven and what Jesus said is truth, life, and road, and have strong belief of their salvation with the help of Jesus.

### **Show profound wisdom, and follow Buddha**

Chanyuan Celestials are the most septennial people. They have been equipped with non-form thinking, knowing the secret of life and 36-Dimensional Space, traveling in the non-material world consciously. They follow the teaching



of Buddha Sakyamuni; they are the closest disciples of Sakyamuni and people who are heading for the Elysium-world by Buddhist teaching.

### **Love LaoTzu and follow Taoism**

Chanyuan Celestials keep in the state of zero or non-governing state all the time, thus they possess powerful potential and kinetic energy, which makes them very special among a group of people, firm and eminent, natural and unconventional, formal and formless at the same time. They absorb the essence produced by the sun the moon, and the earth; they have read books in different historical times. They are so powerful and so unobtrusive. Chanyuan Celestials are followers of Celestial LaoTzu. They have love for LaoTzu and have the same idea with him.

### **Fearless, follow the Prophet Muhammad**

Chanyuan Celestials are fearless because they have the knowledge about the secret of non-material world. They would not disappear even the sky and the earth disappear. Knowing that the physical body is just the carrier of soul, they are very clear that even floods and fire would not hurt their soul; even earth crumbles would not hurt their spiritual entity. A complete idealist is absolutely fearless. Therefore, the Chanyuan Celestials are human beings of indomitable spirit, broad, bright and pure in mind; they are followers of the Prophet Muhammad, firm in belief, indomitable in morality and spirit. They have no fear in front of evil; they keep countenance in front of guns and knives.

### **Truth-seeking, science-supporting**

Falsehood and superstition have no ground in Chanyuan Celestials. They do everything on the basis of fact according to logic and following the principle of science. Telegnosis serves as their navigation; they are integrity and dignity, not believing any hearsay, crotchety words and fantastic talks,

### **Flexible in thinking,**

Every Chanyuan Celestial knows that there is not settled rules and the only rule is that rules are always variable according to the situation; everything is changing timely and no form is form. no law and non-law is the law and there is no from and non-form is the form. Except invariable the Greatest Creator and, invariable Tao; everything might be changed with time and space Therefore, the Chanyuan Celestials do not be restrained by the traditional ideas and ancient preaching or doctrine. Their thinking is flexible and they are very smart in dealing with things because they never justify things according to previous principles or traditional





preaching. While the tenet of following the Tao of the Greatest Creator will not have any change, the method and approaches can be changeable; while the direction and goal of going to the celestial archipelago will not have any change, the method of self-improvement and self-refinement is changeable at any time.

### **Diligent, Ernest, Skillful**

Chanyuan Celestials are the most diligent people in the world. They are industrious people both in physical work and mental work. They are diligent in thinking and creating even creating for stuffs they use. They refuse to be lazy and become parasites. They never gain advantage over others by tricks, even if the missing dollars on the ground will not attract their attention. They do not desire for other people's creation. They are with sureness and live frankly all their life. All Chanyuan Celestials are well-educated and capable and they are able to depend on at least one type of skill for a living.

### **Open-minded and lively; Keep the pure original forever**

All the Chanyuan Celestials are open-minded and lively, with frequent smile on their faces or beautiful dreams in their hearts. They are very frank in behavior and talk, never suppressing themselves or covering the expression of being saints. They do not pretend to be moralists; instead, their behaviors are just like the innocent kids enjoying playing with mud, water, mountain, cats, dogs, snows, or rains; they can often make themselves happy as well as others; agony and trouble are never their benefits.

What are listed here are the 8 attainments to be Chanyuan Celestial; it is also a touch stone and watershed for identifying a Chanyuan Celestial.

## **79. A Door Leading to an Everlasting Happy Life ——an Introduction to Lifechanyuan**

Xuefeng

We are in the last days of this age. Year 2013 is the turning point. Lifechanyuan is the last course for human beings to learn and follow. The first course was given by Buddha. The second was by Jesus Christ. This is the third. The third is the last.

Lifechanyuan contains precious truths from the Greatest Creator of universe. It tells us how the universe comes into being, how LIFE started, and the beginning of human being. It tells us the meaning of time and space, and the meaning of LIFE. It also tells us the purpose of LIFE, the cause of human suffering, the future of mankind, the way how a person can get an everlasting happy life, and so on.

Lifechanyuan is for humble, teachable, mild-tempered, heart-ready-for-everlasting-life people. It is for those people who want to devote his or her whole life to benefiting the mankind, meantime, want to have a happy life in the kingdom of heaven.

Lifechanyuan will usher in a new era (the Lifechanyuan era) for the mankind on this earth, it also will harvest the “ripe crops” who 100% believes in Buddha and Jesus Christ. Lifechanyuan calls out all the people to walk on the way of the Greatest Creator designed for us, for it is the only way that leads to a happy life on the earth and everlasting happy life in the kingdom of heaven.

The general news Lifechanyuan reveals is as follows.

1. The one, who created the universe, is the Greatest Creator, not any god. All the gods and goddesses are created by the Greatest Creator. Lives in the universe including human beings on the earth are created by gods and goddesses according to the design given by the Greatest Creator. The Greatest Creator has 8 characteristics. They are unique, formless, neutral, mysterious, impartial, merciful, supremely powerful and wise. The Greatest Creator stays at the zero point. His holy spirit spreads all over the universe. We could feel his holy spirit at any place at any time. This holy spirit is called Tao by Lao Tzu, one of the greatest men in Chinese history.
2. There are 20 worlds simultaneously exist in the universe. What we humans stays and lives in is only one of them. These 20 worlds are linked up by the zero point. This zero point is the core of the Greatest Creator.
3. There are 36 spaces in this universe. The human’s world is only one of them. We humans have other 9 more spaces to go to stay and live in. The 3 best spaces are named as the Thousand-year World, Ten-Thousand-year World, and the Elysium World. There is a paradise within the Elysium World called the Celestial Islands Continent. This is the world that Lifechanyuan will guide everyone to go to live in.
4. Human beings come from three channels. One channel is Jesus Christ. Another is Jehovah the god. The third is the dragon. Adam and Eve are not the ancestors of all mankind, but of some races.
5. Life is a journey. Life has no ending. Physical body is only the carrier of LIFE. When people pass away, the physical body stops its mission and LIFE still goes on to another journey. People who walk on the Greatest Creator’s way will be transferred to live in a higher world. People who walk on other ways will be transferred to a lower world. People who like family and country will come back to the earth as a human being again.

6. The judgement on LIFE is carried out at every second. There is no “final judgment”, nor is there judgment upon the passing away of a LIFE. LIFE goes from one world to another right away automatically. Everything that we’ve done has an exact recording in the inner structure of our LIFE. We cannot hide or run away from what we have done.
7. We can’t go to heaven so long as we have one cent’s debt which is not yet paid, for the law of LIFE gravitation will pull us back. We must clear off all our debts owed to parents, wife or husband, friends, other people, and to the earth if we want to go to stay and live in the kingdom of heaven.
8. LIFE has 8 profound mysteries. Anyone who knows and masters the 8 mysteries could go to any world he or she is willing to. Lifechanyuan will reveal some of them.
9. LIFE is a nonmaterial structure with the Holy Spirit. There is no LIFE without the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit comes from the Greatest Creator. This is why we must walk on the way of the Greatest Creator. Otherwise, we have no way to have an everlasting happy life.
10. LIFE exists for the universe. The universe exists for LIFE. No universe, no LIFE. No LIFE, no universe.
11. The solar system was created only for human beings. There are no humans on the other planets in the solar system except on the earth. The moon is made by angels. It’s a metal satellite empty inside. It’s a warehouse. There are some tools still inside moon. There is a door on the other side of the moon for the flying in and out of the flying instruments. This is the reason why the moon always faces the Earth with the same side.
12. All the natural things on the earth and in the universe are part of the images of the Greatest Creator. All the natural phenomena on the earth and in the universe are the words of the Greatest Creator. The Greatest Creator never talks with man or woman in mankind’s languages, but through phenomena.
13. All living lives have thoughts. But their way of thinking is quite different from each other. There are 8 different ways of thinking. They are material thinking, image thinking, associative thinking, illusive thinking, visualized thinking, Taiji thinking, Non-form thinking, Holographic thinking. Why a dog is a dog, a man is a man? Because of the ways of their thinking are different. This shows that we must have the celestial's way of thinking if we want to stay and live in the kingdom of heaven.
14. Anything is possible. Impossibility comes from the impossible thinking.
15. Nothing is accidental, everything is certain, but not inevitable.
16. Getting a "visa" is very important if we wish to go to stay and live in the kingdom of heaven. Here the kingdom of heaven refers only to the Thousand-year World, Ten-Thousand-year World, and the Celestial Islands Continent. Lifechanyuan provides

the "visa" for anyone who wants it if he or she is sincerely willing to walk on the way of the Greatest Creator.

17. There are only energy, structure, and consciousness in the universe. Everything that we can see or cannot see is an illusion of these three elements. Everything will disappear when time goes on except for energy, structure, and consciousness.

18. No movement, no time. Time is the recorder of the movement states of all kinds of matters. So, we should try our best to run away from matters if we wish to have a long, long life anywhere in any world. There is no time in nonmaterial world. If we cannot imagine this, let us just know that everything appears in the nonmaterial world can be duplicated again and again.

19. The universe has no boundaries. It can be expanded or contracted. Space always changes its boundaries according to the movement of matters and the scope of consciousness.

20. All kinds of lives are designed by the Greatest Creator and made by gods and goddesses and angels at the beginning. The theory of evolution is wrong.

21. All kinds of lives on the earth are made for serving people. Lower lives serve higher lives. So, people must protect and love all the other kinds of lives, for people cannot live without them. Maltreating and excessively using them will cause humans themselves a big trouble.

22. Traditional family, country, political party and religion are four problem makers. Where there is traditional family, there is pain and hardship. So are the political party, religion, and country. In the future of mankind, there will be no nuclear family, no political party, no religion, and no country.

23. The best way managing and arranging human's activities is Lifechanyuan plus global government. Lifechanyuan is responsible for human's spiritual and soul guiding, for providing spiritual and soul needs and activities. Global government is responsible for human's daily work, study, and allotment activities. Government should not be controlled by any family, or political party, country or religion.

24. Mankind should be led and guided by the most intelligent, well educated, civilized people, not by people who belong to a race. That some places are rich and some places are poor is not normal. Everyone should do his or her best while everyone has the right to enjoy life.

25. The core crisis human faces is the soul crisis. It means that we are putting the incidentals before the fundamentals, that we are doing it upside down if we ignore the soul crisis but emphasize on other crises, such as atmospheric temperature rises, population growth, food shortage, pollution, autocracy, terrorism, war, etc.

26. Mankind must be united as one family. The state that each one goes his own way must be ended. Everyone, every family, every country, every religion, every political party's conduct and affairs are not a single event, but related to all the people on the earth. The question is who has the capability to undertake this great and glorious task? The answer is: only Lifechanyuan. Lifechanyuan has the plan detailed on its Chinese & English web site. (Chinese: [www.lifecosmos.org](http://www.lifecosmos.org) English: [www.lifechanyuan.org](http://www.lifechanyuan.org))

27. What is called self-improvement (修行) is to follow Buddha and Jesus Christ's teachings and making one's effort on the construction of Lifechanyuan. The real meaning of self-improvement lies in the effort to construct Lifechanyuan.

28. What is called self-cultivation (修炼) is to widen and improve the understanding of LIFE, to convert the way of thinking, to attain perfect consciousness, and flawlessness in one's inner nonmaterial LIFE structure.

29. Consciousness makes reality. The reality we are in is the reflection of our consciousness. Everything comes from consciousness. Whether we could have an everlasting happy life in the kingdom of heaven or not depends upon whether our consciousness is perfect or not. If we have pig's consciousness, then we are pigs. If we have dog's consciousness, then we are dogs. Similarly, if we have god's consciousness, we are gods.

30. Thinking is energy as well as invisible power. With thinking, one can control other people's thought and even kill people from far away. So, having kind thought is very important to us. Otherwise, we'll become followers of the devil.

31. From the viewpoint of celestials, some normal standpoints of human's are abnormal. Some abnormal standpoints are normal. For example, marriage; for man is normal, but for celestials, it is abnormal. Having many lovers is abnormal from man's standpoint, but it is normal for celestials.

32. Everything has its meaning and purpose. There is nothing which is useless.

33. Love will bring love. Hate will reap hate. Plant melons and we get melons, sow beans and we get beans. As we sow, so will we reap. No flukiness. Never think we could have something without effort, or that we could run away from sin by a fluke.

34. Repentance is very important. There is no perfect man in this world. Neither are we. Repenting of our sin can lead us to the way of perfection. Perfection will allow us to live in the kingdom of heaven.

35. There is a nonmaterial world. The Holy Spirit belongs to the nonmaterial world. So, if we have wishes, we should tell the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit will reflect upon our wishes now or later.



36. Try our best to imagine good things, good future, beautiful environment, good health, smooth and successful way of life etc.. It will work in its way.

37. Sickness comes not from our body; it comes from our nonmaterial inner LIFE structure's flaws. Or we can say it comes from our ill consciousness. We can even say it comes from our ill spiritual and soul needs.

38. The purpose of life is for enjoyment, not for suffering. The Greatest Creator likes people who enjoy, not people who suffer. How to get enjoyment and make enjoyable life is the first concern we should think about. Enjoyment comes from not only material wealth, but mainly from wealthy spiritual and soul offerings.

39. Besides the sense of sight, hearing, smell, taste, and touch, we also have the sense of spiritual perception. Spiritual perception is the most important senses of all. Lifechanyuan will guide everyone on how to get this sensation step by step.

40. Birds of a feather flock together Lifechanyuan divides people into 5 groups. One group is named Ignorant people who do everything by instinct. The second group is named Laity, who do everything by their selfish desires. The third group is named Mortal who do everything by emotion. The fourth group is named Sage who do everything by reason. The fifth group is named saints and Celestials who do everything according to the way of the Greatest Creator. What kind of person are you going to be?

41. Human has been guided into a new era, Lifechanyuan era. Anyone who intends to get into this new era must prepare you yourself for matching the standard of new era. The main standards of the new era are 1. walking on the way of the Greatest Creator; 2. leaving families, political parties, religious organizations, races, and countries; 3. love all the people; 4. giving up all you have; 5. treat and serve other people sincerely; 6. has no jealousy; 7. love and enjoy collective activities; 8. love labor.

42. Life on earth is short. Time is flying. We have no time to explain all the details. We should look for people who share the same belief, same life value, same life-style and try to stay and live together with them if we wish to have a joyful and happy life. It is very difficult to change or convert somebody in a short period of time. So, let' look for resonant people who might be far away from us, rather than to waste time changing people around us who are not resonant with us.

43. The earth will be purified in the near future just like we sometimes make a thorough clean for our house. Some will stay and some will be cleaned away. Who can stay? Those who walk on the way of the Greatest Creator will stay. Those who are spiritually and psychologically sick will be cleaned away.

44. New generation is much more clever than old generation. The present generation knows more than the past generation. If we want to change something,



we should depend upon present people, not on past people. Just like we send our message through new internet method instead of by post, we should listen more to what the present people say than what the past people say. If we stick to the old ways, we will lose good opportunity to convert our suffering life to happy life.

45. The way we think is the state of our LIFE. If we want to change the state of our LIFE, we must change the way of our thinking first. Today is the continuation of yesterday. Tomorrow will be the continuation of today. So, if we wish to have a good tomorrow, let's take action today for tomorrow. Similarly, if we wish to stay and live in the Celestial Islands Continent, let's think in the ways of celestial beings from now on.

46. Live for yourself. Don't live for others. If everyone lives for themselves, there will be harmony. If everyone lives for others, everything will be upside down, everything is going to be a mess. This is not selfish, but reality. Selfishness is benefiting oneself in the name of for the good of others.

47. Listening to the call comes from our inner heart. Don't follow the traditional sound. You will find your true self through this way. Otherwise, you will lose yourself and never find the way home.

48. Always look on the bright side of things. Negative imagining or thinking will cause sickness or trouble. The nonmaterial world will echo with any sound you make.

49. Don't love only one. Love as many as possible, so long as you like and you could love. Love through your heart. Don't love through marriage law or marriage forms.

50. The value and meaning of LIFE on earth is to convert man's lifestyle to celestial's life mode by walking on the way of the Greatest Creator. No matter how rich you are, no matter how great and important you are, no matter how powerful you are, you are going to die at any time at any place in the near future and all what you have will be useless for yourself when you pass away. So, what is the most important thing we should think and do?

## 80. This Is the Life of Chanyuan Celestial

Xuefeng

July 3, 2007





First of all, we can only rely on Lifechanyuan Values; personal relationship is undependable, even Xuefeng and anyone of Chanyuan celestials are undependable.

Only through Lifechanyuan Value can it be possible for Chanyuan Celestials to live a happy life. Any intension to rely on somebody would lead to final desperation.

So, "everyone's behaviors must be based on laws and disregard of people"; must be based on Lifechanyuan Value not on Xuefeng. We can reach our destination as long as Lifechanyuan Value exists, no matter what happens to Xuefeng.

So, we must live with people who can resonate with the Lifechanyuan Value; even if there are only three or four people who have mutual resonance in mind, they can live a happy life if they obey Lifechanyuan Value. Any ignorance of Lifechanyuan Value would incur troubles immediately. Personal promise is not something everlasting, they may turn hostile suddenly.

Then, how to illustrate Lifechanyuan Value on the topic of living style?

1. Never fight against the government; never participate in any activity disobedient to the government; never fight against any powerful people in any field; never fight against the boss of the company; be reserved, not display gallantry in front of people; remember that we are the humblest celestials, we are the weakest men and we are the most useless people in the world.

2. Learn from the saints with virtue; follow the examples of the perfect men in history. Never play tricks or fish in trouble water but be frank, forthright, honest and sincere; never steal, rob, deceive, cheat, or defraud others even if at the edge of starving to death; never pick up the money on the ground which do not belong to you. It is only that "people do not take any articles left by the wayside" will it be possible for "doors are not bolted at night". "Coveting the nourishing from domestic animal will make nature lose, profiting at other people's expense will not get sufficient treatment from Tao." Your intentions should not offend heaven, earth and others. No hatred should exist in heart even you died of being wronged. The reason for such doing is for acquiring a peaceful mind and the natural greatness of the soul rather than for a good reputation. Be sure to keep in mind that: "Do not commit sins if you do not want to be punished" Have a clear consciousness, do not go astray.

3. Gradually reducing secular contacts, and getting touch with celestial beings. Be diligent in works, be penitent every day. Not wasting time in beer and skittles, not showing off yourself. It is better to make people



forget your existence. Try to be early in clearing of the secular debts and not to have new secular relationship but strive for getting to know more celestial beings. The journey in this world for us is to cut out any connection in the mortal world and make forward for the celestial archipelago for our forever enjoyment.

4. Conceive Lifechanyuan as the Thousand-year World; as if nobody existing in the world except Chanyuan celestials and nothing is our business except Chanyuan celestials. There is no marriage and no mutual possession for Chanyuan celestials; they may have sex freely because it is the real situation in the Thousand-year World, but remember that all behavior should be natural and be based on real emotion instead of any plot. Keep in mind that "indulging in hobbies sap one's will; indulging in tricks saps one's morality".

5. Strive for the construction of Home without Marriage and Family and rest all our hopes on the Greatest Creator, self-improvement and self-refinement. Home without Marriage and Family would guarantee our survival and solution of our personal problems such as birth, death, illness and old age. Come to Home without Marriage and Family if being abandoned by society and secular family, being in desperation or disease, getting bankrupt, being hit by a disaster, being old, lonely; come to Home without Marriage and Family for the enjoyment of beautiful and free life. In short, if you want, you come. But there is a precondition here, you must be willing to give anything you have for the benefit of our brothers and sisters and lovers here, event at the cost of our own life. You must be willing to share what you have, at least you will not permit a single Chanyuan celestial staying hungry. You must be willing to go all out for saving any Chanyuan celestial from his/her troubles. And, there is still one more question for our consideration which is, anytime you are enjoying all of these, we should ask ourselves first: "What have I done for the construction of Lifechanyuan and Home without Marriage and Family? What have I devoted?" We must be very clear that the boys and girls of Lifechanyuan are not stupid at all-no insincere action or manner whatsoever is permit to return their honesty and kindness.

6. Follow the way of the Greatest Creator and no ganging up and knotting group, no making alliance for offense and defense, and be brave enough to bring everything we have into the open, being dignified and frank; we must be conscious that, anyone might turn hostile suddenly and everything can be a reason for being blackmailed. Therefore, everything between two people, even a letter, should be able to stand the test in public. In The Home, all behaviors should be based on common value rather than personal relationship; otherwise, anyone's criminal action might involve other guy, which is the so-called "A single slip may cause lasting sorrow", any gangs or groups will bury yourself for other's wrongdoing or evil when the

situation becomes critical. Be sure to bear in mind that "without a guilty conscience, without misgivings".

7. "Set yourself to a higher standard, do the best what you can, have an ordinary life". You may earn much money but cannot be pleasure-seeking. Be possible to take vegetables and corn flour as the ordinary food or even in vegetarian diet instead of reveling in dainties. "Lead a simple yet honest life rather than luxurious and extravagant one". The principles of living standard be practical, no extravagance, no waste and no showing off. It is absolutely unnecessary to be luxury in daily use. "Think the hard work of growing of rice and of grain, whenever you dine; remember how silk is obtained which keeps you warm and looks fine." Of course, it is also unnecessary to be as austere as a puritan, you should enjoy life when it is time to enjoy.

8. Anyone who gets into Home without Marriage and Family and who loves baby may expect his/her own baby, but the baby will be educated without the concept of father and it is forbidden to make him/her known who his/her father is. The baby will be raised by Home without Marriage and Family after being weaned; the baby will be educated to respect all of his/her elders, and regard all the male superiors as his/her father and all the female superiors as his/her mother. Every superior must take the babies here as his/her own, loving them and taking care of them. The Chanyuan celestials at old age will be supported by all of the Chanyuan celestials and Lifechanyuan will designate for their specific nursing to the last moment of their mortal life. Each person will be designated for his favorite work, for example, those who love cleaning do cleaning job, those who love cooking do cooking job, those who love gardening do gardening job, and those who love making things do their makings; there is no superior job or inferior job here, and there is no difference in the amount of work. Every people must show the human's essence of truth, goodness and beauty for providing the best services. No matter how much you contribute, the principle in Home without Marriage and Family is non-possession ownership. The distribution will be made according to everybody's specific needs and nobody would be possible to own anything except the life. If you want to be a manager, you must live the worst room and take the worst food. This is the so-called "To be the first to bear hardships and the last to enjoy comforts." By this way, there will be no fight for power any longer.

The above 8 items are the living style of Chanyuan Celestials. Seeing from the secular point view, this can be called Arabian Nights or foolish ideas. But for those who have understood the meaning and value of Lifechanyuan, they know that it is the best way to approach the high-level space of life. You may the beneficiary of these upon reflection or perception about.

## 81. The Psychological Qualities to Be Chanyuan Celestial

Xuefeng

August 28, 2009

During the Three Kingdoms time, an important defensive place-Jieting was lost because of Zhuge Liang's subordinate general Ma Su's disobedience. Sima Yi, who was the General of Wei, led his troop moving towards Xicheng where Zhuge stationed. Comparing with Sima Yi's 150 thousand of soldiers, Zhuge Liang had only the civil officials and the 25 hundred of soldiers. His officers were all frightened at the news of approaching of the enemy. But Zhuge Liang, on the contrary, donned the simple Taoist dress and, attended by a couple of lads, sat down on the wall by one of the towers with his lute before him and a stick of incense burning. His face was with all smiles as he played the lute. This is the famous story of empty-town bluff.

Zhugé Liang showed outstanding psychological quality in the face of crumbling under attacks. When he and his men hovered between life and death, he could remain serene and control and even amuse himself by playing the lute rhythmically.

In the chapter of In A Plum Garden, Cao Cao Discusses Heroes, Cao Cao pointed his finger first at Liu Bei and then at himself, saying, "The only heroes in the world are you and me.", which shocked Liu Bei so great that the spoon and chopsticks rattled to the floor. Although Liu Bei stooped down to recover the fallen articles and said "What a thunder! And it was quite close." in order to covering his shock, he still exposed his inadequate psychological quality. On the later chapters, Liu Bei ignored the whole situation of his country and attached too much importance to brotherhood for revenging Guan Yu, which lead to the result of his camps extending 700 Li being burn out by Lu Xun, a general of East Wu. His failure is also caused by his inadequate psychological quality.

The outstanding general of East Wu, Zhou Yu was irate to death at the age of 36, which was also a result of bad psychological quality. In the end, he sighed, "O God, since thou made Zhou Yu, why did thou also create Zhuge Liang?" It is a good illustration of his psychological quality inferior to that of Zhuge Liang. Totally different with Zhou Yu, Sima Yi accepted the skirt given by Zhuge Liang kindly and wore it at once intending to



irritate Zhuge Liang, which also showed Sima Yi's outstanding psychological quality here.

What is psychological quality? It is a comprehensive reflection of the temperament, character, thinking, emotion, IQ, tolerance, and faith of a person, and the embodiment of that person's connotation. A man of excellent psychological quality is confident, generous, strong, stable, energetic, optimistic, tolerable, magnanimous and calm, etc. while a man of bad psychological quality is self-abasement, bigoted, testiness, pessimistic, negative, narrow and flurried.

Chanyuan Celestials are the most civilized, most cultivated, most intelligent, most active and creative, strongest people with spiritual nature in the world. They are common but above the common of the ordinary sense and free from vulgarity. Therefore, each Chanyuan Celestial should have the following psychological qualities.

Remain calm in the face of danger and death.

Chanyuan Celestials hand his/her life to the Greatest Creator and his/her lifetime to the Tao. They can remain serene and in control in the face of danger and death.

Never retreat and feel discouraged in the face of extremely difficulties and hardships. As long as they breathe, as long as there is one out of ten thousand of hope, they'll not give up, not let any chance of survival slip away.

In front of the long journey, they will overcome all obstacles and difficulties with indomitable spirit; they will not step back; even if they would die, they died on the journey for the destination; they will never stop short of goal.

Many people around may ridicule, satirize, speak ironically, slander, insult, and attack them or create difficulties. It doesn't matter, they would "sit tight in the fishing boat despite the rising wind and waves" and "Stick to it and never give up". They stand steadfastly on the ground.

In front of desperate situation, they will laugh in the wind; when they are struggling alone, we will show their heroic spirit all the same.

When it comes to the complicated and bewildered situation, they will keep relaxed, steady, and active instead of changing our opinions or following other people blindly; they'll lighten the magic lamp in their heart for walking out of the path of error and creating an ideal future in extraordinary courage and style.



When it comes to the unreasonably troublesome or importunate situation, they will be open and clear, active and flexible, witty and tactful so as to prevent contradictions from intensifying and try to be humor, funny, or to pretend to be foolish for getting rid of drudgery, rather than getting us more deeply entangled in it.

In front of frustration, they will never feel inferior, or stop their marching process; they believe that as long as they have firm faith in their heart, as long as they make unremitting endeavor, when God closes a door, somewhere he opens a window, and there will be another sunrise every morning. It is just like some famous Chinese saying "Where hills bend, streams wind and the pathway seems to end; past dark willows and flowers in bloom lies another village." Or "when it is dark in the east, it is light in the east, when things are dark in the south, there is still light in the north." They would impress the world someday, and in this I firmly believe!

What are listed above are the 8 attainments to be a Chanyuan Celestial. As long as they have these attainments, no such a Flame Mountain that is impassable, no such a difficulty is insurmountable. As long as they have these attainments and integrated personality, they'll have a bright future and they will approach the celestial world smoothly.

## 82. Debts Between Chanyuan-Celestial

Xuefeng

August 16, 2007

The big love means no love; the big morality means no moral. Lifechanyuan is not the secular society, and Chanyuan-Celestial will never be in debt among each other.

I, Xuefeng, create Lifechanyuan and come to the Mortal World to find life for Heaven; this is my mission, my duty and my natural instincts; I do all these for myself to achieve the Buddhism of Celestial Beings, and I am willing to pay for it; so all Chanyuan-Celestials don't owe me anything.



If I invite you for a dinner, a hundred dinners or billions of dinners, it is my own pleasure, and I have got my reward in the process of eating dinner; as a result, you do not owe me anything.

If any Chanyuan-Celestials obtain enlightenment, inspiration, physical strength or happiness, it belongs to your own merits and virtues, your own destiny, you deserve all these; all merits should belong to Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, the Greatest Creator and yourself; I do not have any merits or virtues; so Chanyuan-Celestial does not owe me anything and should not be grateful to me.

I love playing, so there is full of talking and smiling in the homeland; I am happy because everyone is happy; this happiness is created by everyone and is the reveal of the true sentiments of everyone; so I should never be considered as the one that brings this happiness.

In one word, no matter in the past, present or future, all Chanyuan-Celestials do not owe me anything.

Similarly, I do not owe anything to any Chanyuan-Celestials; your contribution in homeland means to accumulate treasures in Heaven, which belongs to your own life track and is out of your own willing; the words and actions of each person are all for yourself accomplishment; so all Chanyuan-Celestials do not owe anything to each other.

The mutual helps of Chanyuan-Celestial, no matter in mental or physical, are out of mutual affection, destiny and out of their own will; among all Chanyuan-Celestial, they do not owe anything to each other.

What we carrying on will change with our destinies and move according to one's temperament; and there is not any rights or obligation among us; if you are willing, we can move on together, otherwise, we choose our own way; when we get together, we will care, praise and encourage each other to share the happy times; however, we will not worry about each other, nor owe to each other anything when we say goodbye to each other.

Do not always expect returns for what has been done; everything operates in the scope of Tao, and the Greatest Creator will make the fair judgment on everything. "God's mill grinds slow but sure;" and we believe "As a man sows, so he shall reap;" at last, everything will be judged fairly.

Here everything is free from vulgarity; everything should not be measured by the worldly value system just like one of the passionate lovers who complains "you have delayed my youth and you have to pay for it;" after they broken up or like the man and woman who have one night stand want to get tied down the other side; here all loss and gains are realized during



the process, and everything is out of our own willingness; nothing is owed to each other.

In order to climb the summit of human life and life, we come to Lifechanyuan; the relationship among various Chanyuan-Celestials is not to form a clique to pursue selfish interests, neither to form some political party to fight for some rights or interests but to fall into company with each other. Everyone has one's own willing and freedom and should be responsible for oneself; we will not pay you "the youth loss cost" when someday you are not happy and begin to hate us deceiving you.

We are not the interest usurpers or contenders but the people who resonate with each other in the same frequency; so everyone should not defend other Chanyuan-Celestials for a justice, not make an assessment on other Chanyuan-Celestials, not be on behalf of other Chanyuan-Celestial to fight for "name" or not manage the things of other Chanyuan-Celestials which should not be managed, but should just focus on one's own self-refining and self-improving. All Chanyuan-Celestials are independent and free, and not anyone has the right or qualification to restrict other Chanyuan-Celestials. Chanyuan-Celestials should not establish the difficultly sustained personal relationship or restrict each other with love or emotion.

In one word, we have to remember: no matter how much merits or contribution you have made for Lifechanyuan, all Chanyuan-Celestials do not owe each other anything; and everything we do is out of our own willingness.

### 83. Rather Die Than Swallow One's Words

Xuefeng

Nov. 24, 2009

Lifechanyuan is built on the basis of faith which is the belief in the Greatest Creator, Taoism, Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, Celestial LaoTzu, Mohammed the Prophet, the acceptance of matter of truth, science, logic, telegnosis, causality, and also the belief of a bright future of mankind.

This is the connotation of the belief of Lifechanyuan, and its denotation is that Lifechanyuan would never ever break its word to society and people. We will keep our promises. If someone is disqualified as the Chanyuan Celestial and his or her name as Chanyuan Celestial is cancelled, his or



her dedication to Lifechanyuan would be returned in full except for 2000 Yuan service fee. We would rather die than swallow one's words.

Why shall we take out 2000 Yuan as service fee? Because Chanyuan Celestial enjoys services provided by Lifechanyuan, and it's natural to dedicate once you have enjoyed. Reaping without sowing equals to exploitation, and it violates the law of justice and fairness.

Lifechanyuan is home to all Chanyuan Celestials. We would like to make every Chanyuan Celestial to know that our home is not only reliable and trustworthy but also brings security to everyone. Appropriate compensation must be returned to Chanyuan Celestial once he or she makes dedication to Lifechanyuan. Dedication to Lifechanyuan somehow resembles bank deposit. It always belongs to the Chanyuan Celestial who deposits it in person rather than someone else. He or she can take back the dedication anytime in accordance with his or her will. Except for the deduction of service fee, Lifechanyuan would make every effort to return the dedication in full number. Lifechanyuan will always keep promises and will never bear any burden of incredibility, both spiritually and mentally.

Without faith, man cannot live in contentment, let alone be trusted and relied on by others. Man, who is without faith cannot be called a pure man; we can only regard it as a soul. Although others can be faithless and they can go back their words, Lifechanyuan as well as Chanyuan Celestial must be faithful and trustworthy, we mean what we say.

Be factual, realistic, dignified, imposing, honest and openhearted, all of which are virtues of Chanyuan Celestial. Only when we are faithful and credible, can we obtain these virtues.

Heaven is home to faithful and trustworthy people, while faithless people are doomed to go to Hell. We are destined to have a bright future so long as we keep our promises and be faithful.

Rather die than swallow one's words is one of the Lifechanyuan values.

#### **84. Make the Best Use of Everything**

Xuefeng

May 5, 2010



All things have the applicable, wonderful and strong point. Make the full use of it and there would be no waste. Shits, animals' excrements, are a fine fertilizer which will promote the growth of plant if being applied in the land.

We should make the best use of everything or it will be a waste or a profane or irreverence. Everything has its unique function, and there is no waste in nature. Even feces, dung beetles, or the falling leaves in autumn have their use too. It will be a satisfactory and equal state for the full use of everything.

As far as the human body is concerned, each organ has its specific function. While the eyes, nose, mouth, ears, hands and feet should be in full use, the brain, sex organs, entrails should be in full use too. Only in this way can we live up to the will of the Greatest Creation.

It should be making the best use of everything, or grievances will arise and the nature will be repressed. The strength of horse is running, so let it run; the strength of cow is giving milk, so let it give milk; the strength of honey bees is pollinating a variety of plants and making honey, so let them pollinate and make honey.

As to human beings, some are good at singing or dancing, so let them sing or dance; some people are good at growing vegetables, some are good at nursing, some are good at studying, some have an aptitude for theory, and some have an aptitude for practice, so provide them opportunities for maximizing their strengths.

We should make the best use of everything, or it will be a destruction or contempt. The aircraft flying in the sky, the car running on the ground, the ship sailing in the water, they all have their own strengths; the African enjoys a good physical quality, the Western enjoys a good scientific and technological quality, the Asian enjoys a good quality in thinking; they all have their own strengths too. Beans are high in protein, vegetable are high in vitamin, fats and oils are high in fat; they all have their own strengths too. Everything has its merits and what should be used is to put their merits into full use. Of course, there is nothing improper for growing flowers with washbowls, ploughing with horse or taking the pen as chopstick, but their merit is wasted and it is a distortion of nature.

As to human society, everybody's ability should be brought into full play as much as possible. If those who engage in literature turn to scientific study, those who engage in music turn to acrobatics, and those who do farming work turn to business, it will be a great waste of manpower and also a great distortion and suppression of nature.



We should make the best of everything, including the best use of human potentials. In this way, the waste will be minimized and the strength will be maximized.

If someone lives powerless and accomplish nothing, the real reason is not that the man hasn't got a gift but that the man's nature was not brought into full play, or people did not make the best use of his talents, or people use his talents in a wrong place or wrong way.

It is a waste to fire mosquitoes with cannon, and it is also a waste to tunnel with bullets or grenades.

Home without Marriage and Family must make the best use of everything, no matter it is a person or thing in Lifechanyuan, and the Lifechanyuan Era will make strive for this target too. All Chanyuan celestials should educate themselves in this aspect.

## 85. The Eighteen Bottom-Lines to Be a Human

Deiform Buddha

October 19, 2006

Butterfly flock around when flowers are blossoming. Virtue occupies when hearts rectified. The branches are thick when root is deeply embedded in the ground. Tao is generated when principles is set up. Lifechanyuan formulates eighteen bottom-lines to be a human. Those who break through the bottom-line will be regarded as demons and ghosts with evil spirit.

### 1. Be obedient to our parents

Our parents give us life. They are just like the sky above our head and the earth under our feet. They enable us to stand between the sky and the earth. No matter what our parents are like, they give life to us and nurture us on this land. The filial affection and obedience are children's obligation. No matter whom you are, an ordinary people or a president; no matter where you are, nearby or far away, to make your parents happy and live comfortable in your hometown are your absolute duties.

### 2. Never humiliate the ancestors.

The tree has a root and water has a source. Our ancestors are our roots and sources no matter they are moral or immoral. Humiliating the ancestors is really a degenerated behavior, which must draw down the wrath of Heaven. Therefore, what should be done is recalling the ancestor's merits with deep emotion, understanding their difficulties at the time, looking forward and moving for a better future.

### 3. Never insult the king

One principle of heaven is that the colony of ants, bees must have a king; everything has a core and human society also has kings. The principle of heaven must follow the way of heaven and it is impossible for human beings to get the secret of that. No matter what the name is, chairman or president; no matter how the position is taken, in-turn or lifetime; no matter what kind of personality the king is, integrity and talent or immorality and commonplace, he deserves to be respected not insulted.

### 4. Show reverence to the Greatest Creator

We know nothing about how vast the universe is, how wonderful all things on earth are, how profound the 36-dimensional space is and how mysterious the changes of time and space are. There are 18 inner contents in human body which are beyond the control of consciousness, such as the reason of dreaming, the spot of unconsciousness, and the track of lifetime and life itself, and we know nothing about these things. The way of death is also a puzzle. So, can we not revere the Greatest Creator? Blasphemy will cause the impossible opening of telegnosis and such an ignorant behavior is like a fool. We should be humble in front of the Greatest Creator all the time and should never degenerate to be an unruly man.

### 5. Seek truth from facts

The truth is the basis for justifying right or wrong, true or false, beautiful or ugly. Disregarding the truth is perverting the law even illegal. The behavior of creating something out of nothing, or fabricating information is with evil intentions in one's mind. Uncritical trust or comments without any support from the truth is the devil's skill. We should never fabricate the truth, ramble on about the facts, believe or follow others blindly, never make comments groundlessly. We should seek truth from facts before action. Everything we do should be based on truth.

### 6. Never bully widowers, widows, orphans, childless couples and other socially vulnerable groups.

The fate of widowers, widows, orphans, childless couples and other socially vulnerable groups is caused by their own faults. It is the result of

retribution for bad deeds and they should not blame anyone or anything but themselves. In spite of this, their situation should not be a reason for people to bully them. Helping them get rid of this troublesome life is an important way to achieve the stage of God, Buddha, Celestial Being, sage and saint. What Jesus the Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, and the great man Mao Zedong had been struggling all their lives for the happiness of these people. This is a mark of consciousness.

7. Never destroy other people's homeland or animal's nesting sites.

Heaven loves people and people will enjoy their life. It is very natural for any creature to cherish and protect its life. Either imperial palaces or cave dwellings, either the birds' nests or the mammals' dens, all of these places are for protecting or nurturing one's life. Never take or destroy them by force.

8. Make a living by working and creating

The workers are beautiful. Creation is the source of happiness. Never steal, rob, plunder, practice graft or accept bribes; never commit swindle or crime imaginable.

9. Never hurt your brothers and sisters, neighbors and friends

Our brothers and sisters, neighbors and friends are valuable spiritual wealth in our lifetime. It is unacceptable to hurt them.

10. Never join in any religious or political organizations.

A man of noble character favors making friends with other people rather than forming cliques, while vile character favors forming cliques rather than making friends. The ordinary people are simple, kind, honest and tolerant. They recognize their social positions and act according to traditional decorum. However, the followers of demons are treacherous, cunning, and unscrupulous; they are skilled in political tricksters and always assume that they would be lucky in successfully tricking. Any government is the result of political structure, and various political organizations or parties are just like tumors growing in the body human society.

11. Never take part in any superstitious activities.

Various characteristically secret or cryptic activities, such as praying and consulting an oracle, drawing divination sticks, fortunetelling, cham and ghost-catching, telepathize, E. T groups, angel groups, someone showing its presence and power, master opening the light, the coming of Christ,

Reincarnation, being possessed by a demon, etc. are heterodox doctrines. One should not participate in these activities.

12. Never expose other's secrets.

Dig ancestral graves is exposing another one's secrets. Breaking into other people's home town or house is exposing their secrets. Doggedly pursuing others for taking candid pictures is exposing their secrets, while fixing cameras for observing other people's behavior is also exposing their secrets. Opening the secrets to the public which should be kept in secret is making exposure too. One should not disclose other's secrets.

13. Never commit fraud

Fraud is a demoniac nature. To commit fraud is to create demons. No matter what kind of fraud behavior it is, forged certificate, bogus diploma, fake identification, fake medicine, adulterated wine and foods, false claims, falsified accounts, false certificates, misrepresented material facts, phony money, pretended feeling, or any other form of frauds, are strictly forbidden.

14. Keep promises and be trustworthy.

Keeping to what is promised is called being honest; carrying through what is promised is called being faithful. A dishonest man will never be successful, and he does not deserve the name of human being either. Please remember that never make rash promises, because every promise must be fulfilled. Being responsible to what is promised, even at the cost of your life.

15. Show respect for elders and teachers

From the teachers in kindergarten to the tutors in the college, from the masters teaching us by doing to the masters instructing our lifetime and life, it is them who had or have been accompanying us laboriously in our life. No matter what his or her character is or what professional abilities he or she may have, showing respect for elders and teachers is our duty. We should respect the elders, respect those who are superior to us in ages, positions, abilities, and intelligence, and also respect those people who made more contributions.

16. Love our country, love our hometown, and never defame our nation.

The mountains and rivers of our country nurture us; it needs being eulogized and protected. The root of a nation is the motherland and no matter how ugly the nation is, one should never break off his relationship with his motherland. No matter how critical you are at home, your fellow countrymen



remain the same, and you should never demonize your nation and fellow men in front of other nationalities. The personality of a man should never get lost; a man who publicly besmirches himself will never be respected by others and never deserve that respect.

17. Show reverence to life and nature

All things on earth have spirits, all spirits have lives, all lives have feelings, all feelings have loves, and all loves have pains. Putting yourself in the places of other creatures, feeling their pains and hurts just as it's your pain and hurt, you will get a noble sentiment of revering life. Be not a butcher, be not a life maltreated man. Human beings rely on Nature for a living; Celestial and tress, mountains and rivers, winds, clouds, rain and snow, the sun, the moon and the star, so on and so forth, all things in nature please our eyes. We would not exist without them. Prostrate yourself in front of nature and revere it! Take good care of nature meticulously in the same way of embracing your lover!

18. Never deprive others of their freedom

Everybody has a right to enjoy freedom, whether a parent or a child, husband or wife. Don't injure or deprive others of their freedom for the benefit of your own. Ignoring the public hygiene will injure or deprive others of their freedom of enjoying clean and tidy environment; talking loudly in public places will deprive others' freedom of enjoying peaceful time; too loud voices of television will deprive neighbors' freedom of their peaceful and auspicious atmosphere in the rooms; stopping others to express their opinions freely is to deprive them of their freedom of speech. Everybody is free to follow his inclinations but the bottom line should be avoiding the injuries or depriving other people of their freedom.

Summary:

The eighteen bottom-lines to be a human:

1. Be obedient to our parents
2. Never humiliate the ancestors.
3. Never insult the king
4. Show reverence to the Greatest Creator
5. Seek truth from facts

6. Never bully widowers, widows, orphans, childless couples and other socially vulnerable groups.
7. Never destroy other people's homeland or animal's nesting sites.
8. Make a living by working and creating
9. Never hurt your brothers and sisters, neighbors and friends
10. Never join in any religious or political organizations.
11. Never take part in any superstitious activities.
12. Never expose other's secret.
13. Never commit fraud
14. Keep promises and be trustworthy.
15. Show respect for elders and teachers
16. Love our country, love our hometown, and never defame our nation.
17. Show reverence to life and nature
18. Never deprive others of their freedom

To build a house requires a sound foundation, while to be a man also requires a sound foundation in mind. Adhering to the above eighteen bottom-lines will enable you stand firmly between heaven and the earth and you will be an integral part of nature. Great virtue and integrity will be generated from this, real soul and real spirit will be generated from this. By observing all these, you can get whatever you want or at least be on the right track of Tao.

## 86. 18 Traditional Values Subverted by Lifechanyuan

Xuefeng

Oct. 24, 2007

1. In traditional concept, family is the source of happy life, while in the opinion of Lifechanyuan, family is the miserable source of human life and humanity.
2. Traditional concept considers that life is the result of evolution or is created by Gods; Lifechanyuan proclaims life is created by Super Celestial Beings led by Gods according to the design of the Greatest Creator.
3. Traditional concept considers the Greatest Creator is I am what I am; Lifechanyuan proclaims that the Greatest Creator comes from Wuji Taiji.
4. Traditional concept considers God is the Greatest Creator; Lifechanyuan proclaims that God is created by the Greatest Creator. And all Gods are the sons of the Greatest Creator.
5. Traditional concept considers Sakyamuni is the Ancestor of Buddha; and Lifechanyuan proclaims Sakyamuni is not the Ancestor of Buddha, and the Greatest Creator is the Ancestor of Buddha.
6. Traditional concept considers universe comes from the Big Bang; while Lifechanyuan proclaims it is the outcome of the Greatest Creator's consciousness.
7. Traditional concept considers Adam and Eve were the ancestors of all humanity; while Lifechanyuan proclaims they are not the ancestors of all human beings but are just the ancestors of Israel and Middle East regions.
8. Traditional concept considers Confucianism, Buddhism and Taoism are the Chinese cultural core; Lifechanyuan proclaims the Holographic order consciousness is the Chinese cultural core.
9. Traditional concept considers that moon is formed naturally; while Lifechanyuan proclaims that moon is specially produced by Super Celestial Beings and then is "installed" in sky for the human being.
10. Traditional concept considers the self-refiners and self-improvers need to abstain from love; while Lifechanyuan proclaims love is a precious gift endowed by the Greatest Creator, and people should fully enjoy the love.
11. Traditional concept has a blurry cognition on Heaven; Lifechanyuan has a clear cognition on Heaven.
12. Traditional concept thinks that self-refining and self-improving require adopting the serious and ascetic method; Lifechanyuan proclaims





that self-refining and self-improving should adopt the methods aiming at joy and happiness.

13. Traditional concept thinks the beautiful future need to be created by working; while Lifechanyuan proclaims that the beautiful future depends on the creation of mind.

14. Traditional concept thinks that the memory of people exists in brain; while Lifechanyuan proclaims the memory of people does not exist in brain but in sub-consciousness, and sub-consciousness does not exist in human body but in space-time.

15. Traditional concept thinks the existence determines consciousness; while Lifechanyuan proclaims consciousness determines existence.

16. Traditional concept thinks that life will receive the final judgment; Lifechanyuan proclaims there is no final judgment; and judgment goes on at every moment; life will not be judged by the Greatest Creator, Gods, Buddha or King of Hell but the Tao of the Greatest Creator. The Tao of the Greatest Creator operates at every moment.

17. Traditional concept thinks the Greatest Creator can talk to people directly or never talk to people; Lifechanyuan proclaims that everything is the words of the Greatest Creator; all the changing phenomena are the conversations between the Greatest Creator and people; and the people who can read the wordless book can directly talk to the Greatest Creator.

18. Traditional concept thinks Satan is a demon and an enemy of the Greatest Creator; Lifechanyuan proclaims Satan is a God, and he is a firm supporter to maintain the symmetry and balance of universal life order.

In fact, hundreds and thousands of traditional values needing to be subverted by Lifechanyuan; I just put forward 18 for you to think, and you will have to summarize the rest by yourselves.

## **87. I am a Chanyuan Celestial**

**Xuefeng**

(Translated by Tongxin and Xidai)

Aug. 16, 2006

I am a Chanyuan celestial in Lifechanyuan who has descended to the human world from the heavenly kingdom with the instruction to help Guide "reap ripe crops" and build Lifechanyuan, initiate Lifechanyuan era.

This is my mission, my long-cherished wish, and more importantly all the meaning of my life and LIFE. Let's follow the Guide to moralize humankind, making people respect the Greatest Creator, LIFE, and nature and follow the way of the Greatest Creator, guiding them away from the Egypt of soul, and leading them to a new era, in which "the worthy person can fully utilize his talents, the whole world is like one family", "and "No one will keep lost articles found on the roadside, and the houses need not be bolted at night".

I am a Chanyuan celestial, humble and insignificant in power, but I have a perfect soul and morality. I am one of the most civilized and well-bred men of mankind. I am never arrogant and conceited, I am not swell-headed with pride, and I never impose my wills on others.

I am hardworking, I am committed to work, I practice hygiene, value facts, believe in science, and advocate social morality, and promote credibility, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I do not oppose the government, I do not harbor animosity to anyone, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I love my hometown that has raised me and brought me up, I love my parents and fellow citizens who have endured all kinds of hardships, I love my brothers and sisters, I love all that love me, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I love my husband or wife, I conscientiously raise and educate my children, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I will listen to the teachings of Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, the Prophet Mohammed, and the Celestial LaoTzu, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I only follow the Way of the Greatest Creator, I do not follow any other way, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.



I do not control others, I do not engage in forceful occupation, I do not restrict anyone's freedom, and I do not allow others to restrict my freedom, either, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I want to share the same frequency and resonance with the values of Lifechanyuan, I do not want to stick to my prejudice and partial understanding, I believe in the Greatest Creator and the arrangement of Tao, I believe in the luck that brings people into a relation, I believe in the track of LIFE, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I regard other Chanyuan celestials as my sisters, brothers, and lovers, I will open myself to other Chanyuan celestials, and exchange with them my understanding and perception of life and LIFE, I would like to accompany my sisters and brothers on the journey of life, I would try whatever is within my power to help other Chanyuan celestials, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I do not gain extra advantage unfairly, I do not pocket anything on the ground that does not belong to me, and I would not claim as my mine the fruits of others, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I am always grateful, I never create trouble, I never exploit others' labor, I would rather endure hard work and hardships than do anything against my own conscience, because I have my good conscience, and I have a court in my soul to judge sincerity, falsity, kindness and evil, and beauty and ugliness. I always engage in introspection, self-trial and self-check, I never indulge myself or be too tolerant to myself, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I believe in miracle, spiritual perception, and I believe that there is in the heavenly kingdom Thousand-year World, Ten-Thousand-year World, and Elysium World, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I will trek and scale the highest realm of life and LIFE, no matter how treacherous the road ahead might be, no matter how many twists and turns and setbacks I might encounter, no matter how hard kind-hearted people around may dissuade me, and no matter how many Chanyuan celestials might leave. I am staunch in belief, obstinate in will, indomitable in spirit, unswerving in determination. I will press ahead with indomitable will, and I will never give up until I have accomplished my goal, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I have a magnanimous heart, and a lofty ideal. I will never be overwhelmed by setbacks, adversity, and death, because my LIFE is linked to the source, I am blended into the soul of the Greatest Creator. The sky may fall, the



earth may cave in, but my spirit will survive eternally, my LIFE will live on forever, my future will be extremely beautiful and splendid, because I am a Chanyuan celestial.

I am a Chanyuan celestial, and the terminal that my LIFE is running toward is the Celestial Island Continent of the Elysium World, which is my permanent hometown and my cozy home. I am convinced that the Guide will enlighten me on the mystery of LIFE and the path to the heavenly kingdom, I firmly believe that I will have an island as the size of the earth, and I will be the master on this island. I will create my beautiful home according to my interests and likes, I will always invite Super Celestial Beings on other islands to visit this island of mine, and I will also pay visit to Super Celestial Beings on other islands, my LIFE will from then on be eternally free from misfortune and afflictions, I will stroll about to my heart's content and fully enjoy the grace that the Greatest Creator has blessed with.

I have embarked upon the expedition of LIFE, I am a Chanyuan celestial on the sailboat of Lifechanyuan, sailing happily forward to the infinitely wonderful future.

Wish me good luck! Admire me! because, I am a Chanyuan celestial in Lifechanyuan!

## **88. Let Us Hold Up the Hope for Humanity**

**--- to Isadon and All Brothers and Sisters in Konohana Family**

Xuefeng

Nov 14, 2013

Mr. Isadon and all brothers and sisters in Konohana Family,

Greetings to all of you.

"How happy we are, to meet friends from afar". These days, all brothers and sisters of the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life) are immersed in the sea of joy because of the visit of Michiyo, and also because our two communities are uniting as one. We have transcended country borders, culture difference, historic conflicts, and become

one big harmonious family. This is not only a great news for Konohana and the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life), but also a great news for all Japanese and Chinese people, and a great news for the entire humanity.

Konohana Family has been developing for 19 years under the outstanding guidance of Isadon, now it is a very successful community that has reached overall abundance in material and spiritual aspects. The living environment is elegant, the community atmosphere is harmonious, and everyone feels happy, free, joyful and blessed. It is a wonderful achievement and we are very proud of you.

“The road ahead is very long”. Humankind has been worked for thousands of years for a beautiful ideal. Numerous sages and saints have dedicated a lifetime of efforts, wisdom, and talents even their lives to eliminate world’s poverty, famine, conflicts, and wars, and to the cause of world’s peace, happiness, and freedom. The unity of Konohana Family and the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life) today is a crystallization of human wisdom. It is also a symbol of advancement of human civilization, and the result of thousands of years of pursuit of a beautiful lifestyle as well as the hope for the best future of humanity.

Let us hold up the hope for humanity, and take actions to show our sincerity, kindness, beauty, love, faith, and honesty. Let us set a good example of civilization by uniting our two communities. We are confident that we are capable of overcoming all difficulties along the way, and leading humanity walk on the Way of the Greatest Creator, and the road of peace, freedom, happiness, and eventually realize the dream of “The talents will be put to good use, and the whole world will be one family”.

Opportunity knocks but once. Today’s world is still full of savages, ignorance, autocracy, power, conflicts, and fights. The UN and the government of all countries are making efforts; thousands of communities/ecovillages and all individuals who love peace are working hard. We shall work even more hard, give up all personal interests and open wide bosom to embrace people from different nations, regions, cultures, political and religious background to initiate a brightest era ever.

Life is limited, but our spiritual LIFE is unlimited. The earth has its limitation, but time and space are unlimited. Human beings’ wisdom is limited, but that of the Greatest Creator is unlimited. Let us unite hand in hand toward the infinite mysteries of time and space and continuously exploring the way forward.

On behalf of all Chanyuan Celestials, brothers and sisters living in the community, I would like to send my best regards and blessings to you, wish you all healthy and happy!

## **89. Golden Key to Open the Door of Happiness of the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life)**

**Xuefeng**

(Note: translated by Tongxin and Edited by Ailian)

May 7, 2012

“The methods used may vary, but the principle is the same.” As long as we follow the “principle”, no matter how big the change is, how complex things turn up, everything can be organized and sorted out, just like bright spring days and the wind and rain come in their time.

To build our home into a happy fairyland, we must always remember one principle, that is everything in the Second Home is for realizing the happiness, freedom and blessing for our brothers and sisters. You can do or say anything that brings happiness, freedom and blessing to our brothers and sisters, otherwise, you had better not to do or say it.

We must always remember, our home is designed and built for Chanyuan celestials, and is serving for Chanyuan celestials. Therefore, no matter what we are going to say or do, as long as it brings happiness, freedom and blessing to brothers and sisters, it is right. Otherwise, it is wrong.

Every brother and sister, if your words and behaviors can bring happiness, freedom and blessing to our brothers and sisters, then whatever you say or do, you are a moral person. Otherwise, you are wrong, you are a person without morals.

When our branch directors arrange the daily life in each branch, you also need to focus on the “principle” of bring happiness, freedom and blessing to each brother and sister, let everybody live happily and harmoniously, and feel happy and comfortable in our home. We should never protect our home at the expense of everyone's happiness and freedom. At the same time, each Chanyuan celestial who is living in the Second Home as a permanent resident, you also need to remember whatever you say or do, please consider the happiness and freedom of other brothers and sisters, once what you say or do is on the price of scarifying other people, you are wrong.



Don't use any excuse or reason to bring pain, anxiety, fear or troubles to other brothers and sisters.

“Once the headrope of a fishing net is pulled out, all its meshes open”, what I am saying above is the “headrope”, as long as we do things around this “headrope”, then a fairyland is surely can be built out, and every brother and sister will live a paradise-like life in the Second Home.

## **90. Lifechanyuan Era Needs Only Eight Categories of People**

**Xuefeng**

Feb. 19, 2009

Man is going to and will inevitably enter the Lifechanyuan Era, in which all methods are unified into one general principle, and all religions into one origin, and in which “the worthy person can fully utilize his talents, the whole world is like one family”, “No one will keep lost articles found on the roadside, and the houses need not be bolted at night”, and in which everything will be in complete harmony, the weather will be good for harvest, and everyone will be happy, free and pleasant. This is the inevitable result of the sublimation of civilization and the development of

society, which evolves and moves forward not affected by anyone's will.

**There are mainly eight major identifying brands for Lifechanyuan era:**

1. The disappearance of country, religion, political party, and family;
2. The absence of court, judge, and lawyers;
3. The absence of constitution, law, statutes, commandment, and dharma, there will be only Lifechanyuan Values;
4. Instead of following constitution, laws, statutes, commandment, and dharma as the norm for behavior, people take sincerity, kindness, love, credibility, honesty, diligence, and harmony as the guideline for words and behaviors;
5. The disappearance of war, diseases, hunger, and crime;
6. Man will shift from the pursuit of material comfort to the pursuit of spiritual satisfaction;
7. The production and life of man all over the world will be uniformly steered by sages and managed by wise men;
8. Man will coexist harmoniously with other advanced LIFE of the universe and nature in an orderly manner.



Hence, we know that Lifechanyuan Era needs only the following eight kinds of people.

1. Creators of material wealth
2. Protectors of environment
3. Doctors and nursing staff
4. Explorers of scientific laws
5. Government workers
6. Creators of spiritual wealth
7. Creators of soul wealth
8. Guide of life and LIFE

The eight kinds of people are summed up as follows:

### **1. Creators of material wealth**

Creators of material wealth are those who produce food, daily necessities, and convenient living conditions. For example, the laborers in agriculture, animal husbandry, catering, garment, industries, construction, water conservancy, and road building are all creators of material wealth.

### **2. Protectors of environment**

Protectors of environment are those who protect the living environment, social environment and natural environment. For

example, cleaners, policemen, and environmentalists, and so on.

### **3. Doctors and nursing staff**

Doctors and nursing staff are those who take charge of people's birth, aging, health, and death. For example, delivery, fostering, health, old people's diet and life, and everything that should be taken care of after an old person's death.

### **4. Explorers of scientific laws**

The Greatest Creator has created the necessary living conditions for us, but in order to fully utilize these necessary living conditions we ourselves should explore, convert and put these conditions into use. And this requires some people to be engaged specifically in exploring the laws behind the wide variety of phenomena of nature, for example, the discovery and application of electricity, the invention and creation of transportation and communication tools, the invention and design of articles for the convenience of daily life, and the like. Therefore, scientists, experts in scientific fields, and engineers and technicians are all explorers of scientific laws.

### **5. Government workers**

Government workers are those who take charge of the efficient production and life of mankind, arrange people's work and transfer, take charge of the allocation and transportation of materials, and ensure the good order of human society, and the good functioning of procedures.

## **6. Creators of spiritual wealth**

Creators of spiritual wealth are those who maintain people's high spirit and prevent them from feeling empty, who guarantee that people are vigorous and do not suffer loneliness, who make sure people are happy and joyful and do not feel boring, and who ensure that people are free and happy and are far away from afflictions. For example, people involved in the fields of literature, painting, music, songs, dances, dramas, films, TV, folk art, games and entertainments, and people involved in the reports of examples of sincerity, kindness, love, faith, and honesty.

## **7. Creators of soul wealth**

Creators of soul wealth are those who instruct and guide people in daily life to pursue and show sincerity, kindness, beauty, love, honesty, faith, harmony, auspiciousness, peace and justice. This category of people mainly refers to educators of various

kinds and levels. The difference is that currently educators are mainly concerned with the imparting of knowledge, while the educators we have in mind are those who stress the building of people's soul garden as well as the imparting of knowledge. A person who imparts only knowledge but neglects the building of soul garden is not a creator of soul wealth.

## **8. Guide of life and LIFE**

Guides of life and LIFE is a group of saints without rights, who help people to establish correct outlook on life, LIFE, and world, and institute perfect, orderly, auspicious and harmonious operation procedures for mankind. They will have complete analysis of human nature, time, space, the meaning and connotations of LIFE, point out the future of mankind and individuals, and guide people on the way to the heavenly kingdom that they have been dreaming of.

The above people are the kinds of people needed by Lifechanyuan era, and only the above eight kinds of people are entitled to enter Lifechanyuan era.

Then what kind of people are not needed by Lifechanyuan, or in other words, are redundant?

Judges, lawyers, soldiers, politicians, businessmen, entrepreneurs, bankers, financiers, wizards, and sorcerers will not be needed by Lifechanyuan era. Embassies, immigration bureaus, customs offices, banks, insurance companies, and civil affairs organizations will no longer exist. All the intermediary organs will no longer exist. And all people working in these organizations will no longer be needed and are thus superfluous.

Only about one in ten government staffs will be needed in government organization, and thus the remaining 90 percent will be superfluous. The above information needs to be pondered deeply by every member, who should think of transferring to other businesses as early as possible.

## **91. Enjoys Eight Happy Fortunes of Chanyuan Celestials**

Xuefeng

Sept. 6, 2008

(Translated by Transn. and Edited by Kaer)

Chanyuan celestials enjoy these eight extraordinarily wonderful fortunes.

1. Chanyuan celestials connect themselves to the Greatest Creator and are linked to the source of LIFE, and therefore walk on the way of the Greatest Creator. It is in this manner that they maintain the direction toward their goal of LIFE through all circumstances. LIFE is no longer trapped in transmigrations between lower levels of space and they will always have blessings and enlightenment from the Greatest Creator, and will thusly have splendid futures.
2. Chanyuan celestials can go to the Celestial Island Continent of Elysium World to become Super Celestial Beings. Located in the back garden of the Greatest Creator, the Celestial Island Continent of Elysium World is the freest and most marvelous place in the universe, which is only provided to Chanyuan celestials and an extremely small number of people who can otherwise gain access to it. This is one of the greatest distinct happinesses for Chanyuan celestials.
3. Chanyuan celestials have clear goals of life and LIFE. For a life, the most important things are to obtain joy, happiness, freedom, and blessing; for a LIFE the most important things are to go to the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, and finally reach the Celestial Island Continent of the Elysium World. This simple outlook on life and LIFE is only intelligible to Chanyuan celestials.
4. The masters for Chanyuan celestials are Jesus Christ, Buddha Shakyamuni, Celestial Lao Tzu, and the Prophet Mohammed (PBUH). There is a guide specially responsible for instruction, who can organically integrate the teachings of these masters, reveal the mystery of time and space and LIFE, and guide Chanyuan celestials accurately to the heavenly kingdom. This is a happiness that no one except a Chanyuan celestial can ever dream of.
5. Chanyuan celestials all have visas of LIFE to go to the heavenly kingdom, which are open to all Chanyuan celestials. When Chanyuan celestials depart from the human world, they will go directly to the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, or the Celestial Island Continent of Elysium World. This gate is only accessible to those with Chanyuan celestial virtues.
6. Chanyuan celestials have many close, special, and supportive friends who understand, admire, and support each other, and share the same resonance from their hearts through self-cultivation and self-refinery in Lifechanyuan. They are the most valuable wealth in life and are compatible with each other and know and care for each other. Thus, Chanyuan celestials are never lonely, will always have a way out, and have a broad road in life.

7. Chanyuan celestials know the most advanced way of self-refinery and can thusly achieve the most advanced self-cultivation within the shortest time. By participating in the initiation of the Lifechanyuan era for mankind, Chanyuan celestials are conducting unconditional giving, are accumulating the greatest merits and virtues, and have stored rich wealth in the heavenly kingdom so they can pay back their debts over different generations of life and have their sins cleared, thus perfecting the nonmaterial structure of their LIFE within a short period of time. This is an ability that could not have not been achieved even through many hundreds or even thousands of lives of self-cultivation and self-refinery.
8. All Chanyuan celestials have the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life), which relieves them from worries over food, clothing, shelter, transportation, living, old-age, and death, provides them with the best venue for self-refinery, and guarantees them a life in a fairyland. Chanyuan celestials can achieve level four and level five meditation in the collective energy field within the shortest possible time without overreaching themselves. They can achieve the sixty-four (64) theurgies (invoking the supernatural powers of gods) needed by Super Celestial Beings. The good fortunes of Chanyuan celestials are not accessible to 98% of people, therefore they are incredibly fortunate.

## **92. Face Reality and Escape from the Traditional Marriage and Family**

Xuefeng

Aug. 2, 2009

Traditional marriage and family is a program of life that has been contacted with viruses, which can erode the sincerity, kindness, virtue, love, faith, and honesty in human character and drive us from an originally joyful, happy, free and blessed life toward the abyss of misery, anxiety, enslavement, and desperation.

If we take a look at the history of mankind and the reality that we are in, and observe the status quo of marriage and family in the neighborhood, we can easily find that [traditional marriage and family is the prison of human nature and the stumbling blocks that hinders man's march toward a beautiful, free and happy life.](#)

[Face reality, and no longer cheat yourself.](#) Distress will not disappear simply because you do not pay attention to it, and the maltreatment and torture of



spirit and soul that you have sustained will not be relieved as a result of endurance.

It is the most foolish illusion to place your own future and happiness in the hand of a certain person or several people.

It is the most insane and wishful thinking to rely on marriage and family for a joyful, happy, free and blessed life.

We cannot blame any person, the parents, the husband or wife, or (even less so ) children, sisters, brothers, relatives, friends or neighbors for the misfortunes and tragedies incurred by the traditional marriage and family. **What is at fault is the program of family.**

Humankind has been trapped in this program for thousands of years. “The sea of tribulations is endless, but you can find the shore if you choose to pull yourself back”. It is high time that we escaped the life pattern of marriage and family and entered the new way of life.

**It is time to start a new life! We should not repeat the tragedies in history.**

Lifechanyuan has designed the new way of life for every member of mankind, which has been proved to be feasible in practice. You can obtain relevant information at the website of the the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life):

<http://www.the2ndhome.org> (English);

<http://www.di2jiayuan.com> (Chinese).

I will write an article about the new way of life of the Second Home (now New Oasis for Life). Please pay attention.

**How can we escape from traditional marriage and family and enter the new life in the Second Home ?**

Those who are not married yet can refrain from getting marriage.

Those who are divorced do not think of getting married for a second time.

Those who have got married do not seek divorce but try to ensure that both husband and wife enter the new life in the Second Home.

Escaping from the family does not mean escaping from your close relatives or giving up on your parents and children, or abandoning your obligations and responsibilities. Instead escaping from the family means escaping from the



traditional program of life and entering the new program of life. Anyone who has old parents to look after should show their filial piety to parents and arrange properly their parents' food, clothing, shelter, and transportation. Those who ignore their parents are not entitled to enter the Second Home. Those who have young children to bring up should perform their duty to raise the children. They should not incur any mental harm to the children that have not come of age. They shouldn't reduce but strengthen their care and love for their children.

Those who want to escape from the traditional marriage and family should first clearly understand the malpractices of the traditional marriage and family and the misery and affliction it has caused to humankind and understand the new way of life designed by Lifechanyuan; then they must learn and build new outlook on life, value, LIFE, and the world. In addition, they shall strive to become Chanyuan celestials in Lifechanyuan through self-cultivation and self-refinement. And finally, they shall finish the relations with the human world and establish connection with celestial beings and enter the brand-new life of the Second Home.

Lifechanyuan is to create 256 units of the Second Home . The inevitable trend of the development of human society is the unification of all methods into one general principle, and the unification of all religions and thoughts into one uniform value, and the unification of all the world. No one can hope to achieve anything if he or she gets stuck in conventions and old conservative ways. It is no longer a distant dream to make every member to have a joyful, happy, free and blessed life, and that goal has already been partially achieved and is being gradually consolidated and perfected. Lifechanyuan has already formed a theoretical system of nearly three million characters, and has summed up the lessons and experience from the failed attempts of utopian society, collective farm, communist community, Israel's Kibbutz communist society, and Japan's socialist villages. Thus what Lifechanyuan practices is no longer blind and impractical castle in the air or empty talk, but is a strategic goal for all the mankind based both theoretically and practically on the comprehensive and conscientious planning.

Let's give up the impractical illusion that has been embraced for thousands of years, face the real situation of life, work hard and forge ahead, so as to finish the earthly relations as soon as possible and enter the new life in the Second Home.

## 93. The Codes of Behavior for Citizens in the Kingdom of the Greatest Creator

### Xuefeng

**Full of gratitude.** Only with gratitude can people obtain real pleasure, and sublime the quality of his LIFE. Only with gratitude can people be optimistic and take things philosophically, and scale the barriers of jealousy, greed, anger, fury, complaint, and resentment, and cross the one-plank bridge built along the cliff safely and smoothly to reach the ideal realm. Only with gratitude can one fully enjoy the pleasure, happiness, freedom and blessing in the kingdom of the Greatest Creator. Without gratitude, one will always live a life of high alert and face dangers everywhere. Be grateful, be grateful for everything that the Greatest Creator has endowed you. Be grateful for living in the kingdom of the Greatest Creator, be grateful for everything that the people in the home have done for you, be grateful for the teachings and guidance offered by Jesus Christ, Buddha Sakyamuni, the Celestial Lao Tze, the prophet Mohammed, and generations of sages and saints. Be grateful, and the road ahead will be flat and smooth, with endless groves of flowers blooming profusely and flocks of birds twittering and flitting in the sky. Be ungrateful, and the road ahead will be shrouded with dense dark clouds, and overgrown with thistles and thorns, and so full of twist and turns that it will be extremely difficult for you to trudge through.

**Completely unselfish.** People who are completely unselfish are like glittering and translucent crystals and the endlessly expansive sky with drifting white clouds, and are like the murmuring limpid streams and blooming gorgeous flowers. They are symbols of beauty and incarnations of love, the messenger of kindness and angels of sincerity. The heavenly kingdom is theirs and the freedom is theirs. Once a person harbors selfish desires, he will be like a fruit or melon with a rotten core. The source of happiness has been blocked, and he will be deliberately provocative and make trouble out of nothing and cause distress to others. He will stir riot and unrest among the harmonious group, stinking like a pool of feces and buzzing around like a blowfly.

**Be always diligent and amicable.** Diligence makes people rich and refined, laziness makes people poor and hideous. Gentleness makes people magnanimous, peaceful and cozy; malice make people short-sighted and narrow-minded. The hardworking people are like the bees that fly among seas of flowers to gather honey, the lazy people are like fleas and lice that suck blood from animals. Gentleness is like fresh breeze; malice is like a sharp dagger that is thrust randomly. Citizens living in the kingdom of the Greatest Kingdom should be always diligent, and amicable, any laziness and malice will eventually forfeit one's freedom and happiness, will block the bridge to happiness, and will cause the loss of the Garden of Eden.

**Cherish the time and opportunity that you enjoy.** If you cherish it, you will not complain; if you cherish it, you will take good care of everything that you have; if you cherish it, you will be prudent in action and words so that you will not cause misery and hurt to others; if you cherish it, you will gradually become colorful auspicious light that bring good luck to other people; if you cherish it, you will take advantage of the opportunity that arises to accumulate merits and virtue instead of complaining, and finding fault with everything, and becoming a grueling and disgusting burden to the group.

**Be reasonable, highly cultured and steeped in propriety.** The citizens in the kingdom of the Greatest Creator are all reasonable, highly cultured and steeped in propriety, they are apt to learn culture, dance and song, music, poetry, admiration and appreciation. They have good breeding and training; they are refined and courteous and amiable when getting along with others. They are never rude and gross, and fierce browed. They often help others to achieve success instead of gossiping and spreading scandals. They will never have pettiness of character and always have a tightly-knit brow, haggling over trifles and trying to fathom and figure out what is other people's mind. They always conform to order and never interrupt abruptly. They always speak clearly and straightforwardly instead of blabbering without stop. Reasonable and highly cultured people steeped in propriety emanate charming fragrance and are welcome everywhere instead of being avoided like a plague. They never importune, never argue irrationally, they are never egoistic, and they never cause unhappiness and unpleasantness to others.

**Have a calm mind and a smiling face and be good at games.** The citizens of the Greatest Creator are always dignified, sacred and serene and elegant. They are not restless and flippant. They are as sedate as the green mountain, as serene as the green pool, and they are like the budding flowers and pleasantly warm breeze. They always walk so gently and gracefully, carrying their gaits so elegantly. Every knitting of the brows, every laughter, and every movement conforms to propriety. They will not scurry about, they are not flustered as if sitting on a bed of thorns, they will not engage in reckless yelling. They are good at games and can be immersed in them. Because they are the angels of happiness, the happy children of the Greatest Creator, the chosen few favored by heaven and the incarnation of perfection, they can always bring joy, happiness, and good luck to others, instead of keeping a straight face and looking sanctimonious and poker-faced, without any vitality.

## **94. The Only Solution to Humanity's Crisis: To the United Nations**

(Translated by Treasure and Edited by Kaer)

November 25, 2018

---

**Economic and Social Council**  
**The United Nations**

Dear Mr. Alberto Padova ,

Our environment and climate continue to deteriorate and neither can be solved by the Kyoto Protocol or the Paris Agreement. The only way for us to save ourselves is to completely change our traditional modes of production and life. If we continue to follow our current production and life modes, then these eight crises will remain unresolved:

1. Overpopulation
2. Humanity's greed and lust
3. Environmental Degradation
4. Climatic Deterioration
5. Loss and waste of Resources
6. Less stable Ecological Environments
7. Refugee Problems (they will continue to increase)
8. Conflicts between Nationalities, Religions, Cultures, and Interest Groups

These problems above can only be solved by changing our traditional production and life modes. Everyone yearns for a good life, but how can it be obtained?

It will not be by preaching morality, enforcing laws and regulations, following religious precepts, redistributing money and material assistance, constant meetings and discussions of governments or even the UN, warnings and threats, or even by force. It is only by changing our production and life modes that these crises can be solved.

**What kind of production and life modes should be changed?**

First of all, we should break up traditional marriages and families because they are the sources of human selfishness, the birthplaces of human crises, and the headstreams of all crime and evil. They are also the curb chains which prevent us all from leading happy, joyous, free, and blessed lives, but rather make people feel anxious, miserable, and fearful.

Our mode of production should change from a pattern of possessing to one of sharing; from one of competing predatorily to one of serving each other enthusiastically.

The rest of the contents involved are too broad to discuss here, but I can offer much more information based on my experience – if the UN is interested.

**How do we change nearly everyone's traditional production and life modes?**

To implement the production and life mode of the New Oasis for Life created by the Lifechanyuan.

We have been experimenting with and improving upon this mode in mainland China for nine years, and the results have been very encouraging. More than two hundred people have participated in our experiment over the past ten years and one hundred and fifty of them have resided within the New Oasis for Life for extended periods of time. The remarkable signs of this mode are that exclusive marriages and families have disappeared, supporting our elderly and rearing and educating our children have been managed well,

the crime rate has dropped to zero, our members' health has improved greatly, pollution to our local environment has dropped to near zero, and our waste of resources and carbon footprint have been reduced greatly. Our people's happiness indices have risen higher than those in any of the developed countries in the world. There are many more advantages over the traditional production and life modes which are difficult to describe here in detail but of which we have published many written descriptions, photographic proofs, and video displays, and we want the UN to understand them in detail. We can provide a great deal of information as evidence to study and judge. If people do not change their traditional production and life modes completely and adopt these of the New Oasis for Life as created by Lifechanyuan, then the prospect of sustained development will remain distant and uncertain. At this juncture between our continuation as a species and our extinction, we are hopeful that the UN will send people to study and demonstrate it as soon as possible and make it a project to be put into practice as has been done by Lifechanyuan. To bring about the new models of production and life modes sooner rather than later, let people from all over the world visit, study, and experience it. In this way, humanity's situation can change completely and our futures will be blessed and sustainable.

It is impossible to change humanity's dangerous predicament at once and even if the brakes were applied immediately, the inertia of traditional thinking would last for decades, by which time it would be too late.

So, the best way to do this would be to build new models of production and life modes which are intuitive, that people can see and experience in person, and that can be copied and replicated everywhere. If the New Oasis for Life mode were to be repeated by millions of people, then the beautiful ideal that mankind has dreamed of for thousands of years would surely be realized.

### **How do we build a model of this new production and life mode?**

We would establish a New Oasis for Life in mainland China, in the United States of America, or in Zimbabwe, Africa with three hundred resident members including people from various religious, cultural, national, and ethnic backgrounds under the auspices of the United Nations and implemented by Lifechanyuan.

We encourage the United Nations to persuade one or more of those three governments to agree to allow us to create a New Oasis for Life on their territory and also to allow the foreign people involved in its creation to enter and leave freely.

The place where the New Oasis for Life would be created would be chosen and financed by Lifechanyuan and purchased or leased according to existing local policies. Of course it would help if the UN could help with the funding because if you were to do so, then it would be quicker and easier to build and the new model could unfold more quickly.

It would be effortless for the UN to help us to create this model of the new production and life modes, but the benefits would be endless and would benefit many future generations, so why not put it into practice?

It is better to teach people to catch fish than to give them some fish.

If the UN turns a blind eye to my proposal and ignores it, then you will have to deal with many types of devastation everywhere for many years to come. We look forward to positive, encouraging news from your organization.

Xuefeng  
Lifechanyuan

## **95. Lifechanyuan Is a Dictatorship What One Says Goes**

**Xuefeng**

August 11, 2019

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

The former Chuandao celestial, whose celestial name has been withdrawn, posted after his two-sentence article, "Wisdom cannot be learned", unconvincingly, that "Lifechanyuan is only a personal worship group where what one says goes", but Lifechanyuan's veteran and meritorious Canghai celestial opined after his article, "Today Is Free for Chatting", that "if I cannot give full play to my talents from within Lifechanyuan, then I must create the necessary conditions for myself elsewhere and continue my self-cultivation".

Based on the thoughts and feelings expressed in the two posts above, I will elaborate on the nature of Lifechanyuan and how Chanyuan celestials can exhibit their talents fully, here. Lifechanyuan is by no means an organization in any sense of the word. It is neither a political party, a religion with dogma, any form of social or civil group, a community of special interests, a charity, nor a corporation. It is only a platform by which Deiform Buddha can reap "ripe crops". Therefore, no democracy is practiced in Lifechanyuan, it is completely ruled by Xuefeng, and the practice is, "what one says goes".

The purposes for any wise person to become a Chanyuan celestial are to make their life happy, joyous, free, and blessed, to let LIFE escape from the Samsara of reincarnations, and to sublimate to heaven: the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, and the Elysium Celestial Islands Continent. Beyond this, Lifechanyuan has no other purpose. Lifechanyuan created the New Oasis for LIFE in order to initiate the Lifechanyuan era for humankind; its purpose is only to create the conditions for Chanyuan celestials to accumulate merits, repay debts, end secular ties, and perfect their quality of LIFE, but not for saving mankind. It is the responsibility and obligation of theologians and politicians to save mankind, not that of Xuefeng, and certainly not that of any Chanyuan celestials.

The relationships among Chanyuan celestials are as tourists who meet and travel together by chance on their journeys through life and LIFE. They are neither



responsible for each other nor do they have obligations to each other. Every Chanyuan celestial cultivates their own soul garden, walks their own way, speaks for themselves, minds their own business, does not worry about others, and does not mind other people's affairs. How a Chanyuan celestial walks, speaks, and behaves has nothing to do with other members. Therefore, no member should ever hope to impose their will on other members or hope to educate or guide them. Every Chanyuan celestial should cultivate their own state of immortality and remember that other's cultivating their states of immortality have nothing to do with them. No Chanyuan celestial has any obligation to obey any other Chanyuan celestial nor any right to instruct or order them, but each has an obligation to serve all other Chanyuan celestials. Therefore, if you expect to be a master in Lifechanyuan, a superior leader, the king, to be praised and admired by everyone, or even to show off your theoretical wisdom, ability, and level, then I will tell you now that you have entered the wrong gate.

No one with ambitions to do something great should become a Chanyuan celestial because there is nothing great to do here. There are only countless small chores, such as planting grass and trees, growing vegetables and crops, raising animals, washing clothes and cooking dinners, building roads and houses, cleaning, creating beautiful environments, publicizing Chanyuan values, and so forth. Do not try to create your own set of theories in Lifechanyuan, let alone work in an executive office, because regardless of whether you were once wealthy, a high official, a celebrity, a star, an expert, a professor, or a writer, and no matter whether you are extremely knowledgeable and possess great abilities, when you enter Lifechanyuan, you become an ordinary worker. All Chanyuan celestials are equal, so do not think that you will be superior, escape physical labor, make other Chanyuan celestials serve you without you serving them, or direct other Chanyuan celestials to follow your orders.

So, how can Chanyuan celestials in Lifechanyuan exhibit their talents?

1. Make other Chanyuan celestials feel happy and joyous; wash their feet and polish their shoes.
2. Plant fresh fruits, vegetables, and grains for other Chanyuan celestials, and raise chickens for everyone to eat fresh eggs every day.
3. Build comfortable houses for other Chanyuan celestials and let everyone live in picturesque environments.
4. Service everyone's food, clothing, housing, transportation, birth, old age, sickness, and death needs, so that they can all live carefree lives without regrets.
5. Produce commodities to serve society in exchange for money for the home.
6. Create New Oases for LIFE in Africa, the Americas, Eurasia, and everywhere

else.

7. Go to Zhongnanhai, the White House, the Kremlin, and the United Nations to encourage major national leaders and the UN Secretary-General to accept Chanyuan values.

8. Carry forward the spirit of Chanyuan celestials to prevent global warming and to reduce natural disasters.

### **How about these?**

**Whose great talents have yet to be played out fully?**

**Every Chanyuan celestial must bear these two ideas in mind:**

**"When you think you are right, then you are already wrong"**

**"This world is faultless; all faults lie within us"**

## **96. Attention!**

Focus on This Column with Over 100 Million Hits!!

Very few websites throughout the vastness of cyberspace attract more than a hundred-million hits. Should you not be focusing your interest on them?

1. How did the universe come into being?
2. How enormous is the universe?
3. What are time and space?
4. From where did humanity originate?
5. Do other lives populate the planets orbiting other stars?
6. Does heaven exist, or not?
7. If so, what is heaven like?
8. Will people transmigrate after their mortal death or simply disappear forever?
9. Will people just lie quietly in the ground awaiting their return to life?
10. What will humanity's future be like?
11. What is the composition of life?
12. What is the purpose of human life?
13. What are predestined relationships?
14. How did twenty parallel worlds come into being?
15. Is it reasonable to accept the division of thirty-six dimensional spaces?
16. What are the thirty-six universal mazes?



17. What are the differences among ignorant people, laities, mortals, sages, and saints?
18. Is the fairyland the same as the pure land?
19. What are supreme thinking?
20. What are the greatest crises that now face humanity?
21. How will humanity survive these great upcoming changes?
22. How does one enter into the fairyland?
23. And so on and so forth!

Here are clear and detailed answers and interpretations to all these questions.  
Read them if you have the time and inclination; if not, just forget them because it must be more important for you to just earn money.

Website: <http://blog.boxun.com/hero/lifechanyuan>

4318 articles with 100,174,381 hits

Latest release date: September 10, 2019

Newest published article:

The Ten-Thousand-year World

(Chanyuan Encyclopedia)

## **97. Lifechanyuan Is a Self-contained & Open System**

**Xuefeng**

February 11, 2020

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

From theory to practice, Lifechanyuan has formed its own complete system. From the origins of the Greatest Creator, the universe, LIFE, and life, to the developments of time, space, LIFE, life, and thinking, it has its own interpretations and explanations. From the understanding and revelations of Tao and heaven to the ways to enter into higher realities, it has its own detailed explanations and routes, especially with reference to people; these include how to do each of the following:

- Repay debts
- End secular ties
- Accumulate merits
- Perfect LIFE's nonmaterial structure
- Climb the peak of life
- Reach heaven,

- Approach the peak of LIFE

Lifechanyuan has formed its own system with its own set of theories and from practical experience.

This system is unprecedented in history and surpasses all existing religions, political ideologies, and national doctrines that humankind has reached as well as all existing scientific, philosophical, and theological interpretations. Not only does it represents the crystallization of thousands of years of human wisdom, but also the integrated theory of the teachings of gods, buddhas, celestial beings, saints, and sages, and especially the practical activities of Lifechanyuan which illustrate perfectly how people and people, people and society, and people and nature can live in harmony and it showed perfectly how people can have happy, joyous, free, and blessed lives on their life journeys.

It can be said with certainty that no people, theories, or practical activities will surpass those of Lifechanyuan within the next millennium and such being the case, that Lifechanyuan no longer seeks cooperation with or participation in any activities of the United Nations or any countries, political parties, religious groups, organizations, or a multitude of various types of communities and individuals. Lifechanyuan is self-contained, self-growing, self-developing, operates on its own system to the greatest extent, and exists and develops independently from the outside world to the greatest extent.

"If we do not ask for favors from others, then we will get along well with each other; if we do not drink, then we do not need to worry about the price of wine". Super celestial beings' characters are "self-consistent", Lifechanyuan will realize "self-consistency". This "self-consistency" is not an absolutely closed system, but an open one which opens to LIVES at all layers of the universe, to all countries, races, religions, and cultures around the world, and to every citizen of the planet, however this opening is not to incorporate everything into Lifechanyuan's system, but to adsorb the essence of new discoveries and new elements based on facts, science, logic, and spiritual perception that are suitable for Lifechanyuan's view of the universe, life, LIFE, and value, to continuously refine and perfect the intentions and extensions of Lifechanyuan and to further civilize the practical activities of Lifechanyuan.

Chanyuan celestials are the cells of Lifechanyuan's body. From now on, all Chanyuan celestials must be healthy cells that conform fully to Chanyuan values and requirements. To become a Chanyuan celestial, everyone must meet these standards.

1. They must have no secular ties or debts
2. They must not be in a marital relationship
3. They must not consider themselves great or special
4. They must not be arrogant or self-centered
5. They must not engage in any sneaky or furtive activity
6. They must not deal with spirits and deities or fortunes and disasters
7. They must not behave in an uncivilized manner

---

8. They must pay or dedicate to Lifechanyuan

Lifechanyuan could stop developing or even disappear, but we will never lower our standards; as long as there are at least thirty standing celestials, we will always exist. If people fail to understand Chanyuan values and the life mode of the New Oasis for LIFE, or even abuse, insult, attack, and suppress Lifechanyuan and the guide, that is their business, and whether people are willing to become Chanyuan celestials or not, that is their personal decision. Lifechanyuan will never lead or recruit anyone to become a Chanyuan celestial. Chanyuan celestials must be born as such and not be guided or coerced into joining. Lifechanyuan only publicizes its values and the life mode of the New Oasis for Life through internet media, and never through gatherings, leaflets, or visits. Of course, we welcome those who want to visit, study, exchange, and explore our community.

Within Lifechanyuan, the same requirements apply to all Chanyuan celestials: even after one becomes a member, we never force, coerce, restrict, or even ask them to remain. Chanyuan celestials always enjoy the freedom to say and do whatever they choose. They come to Lifechanyuan of their own free will and are always welcome to leave the same way. Lifechanyuan would never beg anyone to stay or set up any obstacles, checkpoints, or roadblocks. Everything is voluntary, however when a Chanyuan celestial drops below the standards of a healthy cell, their celestial name will be withdrawn and the community will no longer have any relations with them.

Lifechanyuan is a system that always follows Tao; the way of nature. Therefore, it has never held any religious ceremonies or participated in any political activities and it must never do either in the future.

I hope that people will not judge Lifechanyuan based on their traditional beliefs and standards because Lifechanyuan's system is a new one that has never appeared throughout history, but it is paving the road that will take humankind into the future. Therefore, no one should ever come to preach unnecessarily to us or to instruct the Chanyuan guide on how to direct his followers, let alone to use their knowledge, experience, and wisdom to guide us. We do not deny that "there are competent people beyond competent people, and heavens beyond heavens", let alone deny the existence of sages, saints, and prophets whose wisdom and abilities far surpass those of Xuefeng, but when you become a Chanyuan celestial, you must either follow the guide every step of the way or ignore the existence of Lifechanyuan and follow the path that is right for you. Let us keep things simple and easy for both of us.

## **98. The View of Money in Lifechanyuan**

**Xuefeng**

February 13, 2020

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

Money is a symbol of wealth, of which Lifechanyuan needs; material wealth, spiritual wealth and soul wealth, however when money is transformed into currency, it becomes only a symbol or a medium with which to contract, circulate, and exchange for goods and services; it is like marriage certificates, ID cards, and the like. Its value is only a representation of that which the people who use it recognize it to have. Currency can represent wealth, but is not wealth itself; when it fails to do so, then it becomes worthless. Just as in 2009, Zimbabwean hundred-dollar banknotes were not worth the paper and ink with which they were printed and had less value than squares of toilet tissue.

The view in Lifechanyuan is to eliminate currency gradually, most Chanyuan celestial residents never need to handle it, and we achieved this ten years ago. In the New Oasis for Life, only the accountant who is responsible for keeping our money, and the purchasers who trade with the outside world ever have any need for it. Internally, Chanyuan celestials no longer keep money because no financial transactions take place between us. When no one has any interest in trading with money or currency, then getting along with each other becomes simple and their relations become particularly harmonious and peaceful. Over the past ten years, Chanyuan celestials have been as close to each other as family members; as brothers and sisters or as close friends or lovers. We owe this to the sublimation of quality, but the Lifechanyuan's view of money has also played an important role.

At present, since people outside Lifechanyuan rely on money to promote all production activities and the exchange of materials and commodities is carried out with currency, Lifechanyuan has to use currency with which to exchange for necessary supplies in the market, but as the Lifechanyuan mode of production and life gradually expands, currency will gradually disappear. For example, we have to pay for electricity, however when the controllers of the power stations become Chanyuan celestials, they will provide electricity as other celestials provide them with food, clothing, housing, and transportation, and arrange for their birth, aging, illness, and death. In this way, there will be no need to pay electric bills nor currency with which to balance against our electrical consumption. Another example is, when Chanyuan celestials need clothes, we have to exchange money for the clothes we wear, but when the controllers of the clothing factories all become Chanyuan celestials, they will supply clothes while others will provide everything else that they need. In this way, the clothes that Chanyuan celestials need will no longer be exchanged for currency. By analogy to all other walks of life, the needs of the whole society can be met this way, and currency will become archaic and unnecessary.

Another view of money in Lifechanyuan is that Chanyuan celestials neither borrow from nor lend to each other. They give all of their value to the home and the home provides for all their needs, so if anyone wanted to borrow money from any Chanyuan celestial, they would be out of luck because none of them would have any to lend them. Since all Chanyuan celestials' needs are provided by the home, of course they would never need

to borrow money from anyone else. This concept and practice has relieved people of much trouble and pain with no owing of debts, no pressures on life, and the cost of getting along with each other becoming free. That is, "If we do not ask for favors from each other, then we get along better with each other".

As there is no money, there are no corrupt officials. Even if one wanted to be corrupt, there are no opportunities for them to do so. Chanyuan celestials living in the homeland have no chance to use money, so they cannot be corrupt, and even if one could find a way, what could they do with their ill-gotten gains and how would they use them? They could not spend them in the nearby community because hundreds of eyes would be staring at them, and besides, all of their needs would have been provided for them by the home. What would they need them for? Would they buy something secretly to make their lives easier or more luxurious than everyone else's? No way! If they did this, they would fall into disrepute, become notorious, and there would no longer be any place for them in the home. Also, Chanyuan celestials do not "gift" each other and they cannot form cliques through which to pursue selfish interests. Even if someone wanted to have a deep friendship with someone else, money would be useless and unnecessary because there will be two hundred and fifty-six homes in the future, and everyone will be transferred separately to other branches after a maximum of three years, so they might never see each other again in this lifetime. Then what would be the use of having special relationships with each other? It would be better to just maintain normal, good relationships with everyone.

Will officials become corrupt and extravagant in Lifechanyuan? First of all, we have no officials; we have a chief director and branch directors and from a secular perspective, you might say that they are officials, but things do not really work that way. The reason that we call these positions director and manager are to echo secular titles, but the essence is that they are the "chief servant" and "branch servants". They really are servants; the chief director servant has dedicated the most resources to Lifechanyuan and the branch director servants have not only dedicated much, but they also care the most for all Chanyuan celestials. Do you really believe that such "officials" as these would degenerate into corruption? Besides, the money is not controlled by any of them. Purchasing items are handled by dedicated purchasers. The director has no chance to embezzle! Theft never happens in our home, but even if one were to take something, where would they hide it and how would they use it? No one's room belongs to them. The rooms are cleaned and tidied up by professional celestial cleaners. Would they dare to put stolen property in their room? Since everyone eats together, works together, and moves about together, how would they be able to use something that is known to be missing?

The operation of good programs not only requires that all members have noble morals directing their intentions, but also an efficient, orderly, rational, reasonable, and legal program. How do I, the tour guide of Lifechanyuan, know that I can do these things very well and with ease? Simple, there is no need to rack your brains researching history, exchanging ideas, and thinking about it; rather, just copy directly the life mode of the Thousand-year World. In this way, not only can every Chanyuan celestial live happy,

joyous, free, and blessed lives, but after leaving this world, they can at least go to the Thousand-year World with experience.

## **99. All Chanyuan Women are Virtuous**

### **Xuefeng**

November 1, 2020

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

Virtuous women possess these eight outstanding qualities:

1. Gentle
2. Hardworking
3. Elegant
4. Kind
5. Knowledgeable and Reasonable
6. Fascinating and Charming
7. Never jealous
8. Well educated, Cultured, Self-restrained

Looking at flowers in full bloom, the petals and stamens show softness, and all Chanyuan women are soft and beautiful. Across ten years of effort, they have:

1. Created thirteen picturesque homes
2. Operated eight Chinese and English language websites
3. Translated thousands of articles and disseminated them millions of times
4. Compiled nearly three-hundred articles
5. Created nearly one-hundred videos
6. Run three subscription platforms
7. Planted nearly ten-thousand trees
8. Completed countless daily tasks.

From these, we know how diligent our Chanyuan women are. Ten years on Lifechanyuan's road has been bumpy with lots of ups and downs, but it has also been sunny all the way. A group of women walked calmly, surprised by neither honor nor disgrace, otherworldly, undiminished in appearance, neither ostentatious nor depressed, and neither arrogant nor complaining. On a plateau high in the Yunnan-Guizhou mountains, in the sand-filled Gobi Desert in Xinjiang, in the hot summer of Nanjing, and in Canada and Thailand, they created one miracle after another. They were knocked

down countless times but still smiled indifferently. Even though no one paid them any salaries or bonuses, they have dedicated themselves for ten years without regrets.

Their intense eyes have remained full of firmness toward their goal, their fascination for better lives, and their posture has been elegant and their demeanor has been chic. They are so kind, pure, and honest in their hearts that they have never harmed life, society, or others. The places they were in were always kept peaceful, warm, and harmonious, and those places which had been dilapidated became clean and tidy with distinct levels after being organized. The Gobi Desert became a place where birds sang and flowers emanated wonderful fragrances, willows shadowed and flowers shone by their touch. In front of them, children became obedient and sensible, men lost their hostility and temper, and their kindness created the most harmonious places in the world.

Do not think that they are stupid or deceivable, for each of them is knowledgeable and transcendental, and they know clearly the differences between good and evil and between right and wrong. They know the vicissitudes of life and the changes of the times and they treat the insults of laymen and the accusations of mortals with smiles because they do not care about them. They are indifferent to money, power, fame, and wealth, and they are empathetic, have etiquette, and their words are like poems or like pearls on jade plates, and the articles written by them are full of literary talent, passion, and high spirits.

All Chanyuan women are full of amorous feelings; emotional, lively, naughty, humorous, and romantic; as gentle as breezes and drizzles, as delicate and beautiful as mountain flowers in bloom, as radiant and enchanting as sunshine and spring, and as romantic as fluffy catkins and running clouds. They are lissome and graceful as infinite spring scenery and full of everlasting love while talking and laughing; their playing and joking around is like thunder clapping. They are enraptured while gaming and having fun with their charm, tastes, and interests unfolding incisively and vividly; they are all so fascinating.

An old saying goes that jealousy is a woman's nature, but do not try to fit that secular hat on a Chanyuan woman's head. After more than ten years of cultivation, the women in Lifechanyuan have long since lost all their jealousy. If other women are beautiful, they compliment them; if other women have merits, they praise them, if other women are favored, they congratulate them, if other women are graceful, they honor them. For more than ten years, the Chanyuan women have been getting along with each other harmoniously, happily, and without jealousy or resentment toward each other.

- Proper upbringing is the civilized politeness learned from family, school, and society.
- Self-cultivation is the level of theoretical knowledge, artistic thought, and other aspects that people possess so as to develop civilized attitudes toward each other.
- Self-restraint is the ability to have a deep moral quality to control one's own emotions.



Chanyuan women are all three: they are brought up properly, self-cultivated, and have self-restraint. Getting along with Chanyuan women, you will find that they are always gentle and drizzly like spring breezes, pleasant and calm, and never make others feel uncomfortable, embarrassed, depressed, competitive, or cynical.

These are the Chanyuan women, but what about Chanyuan men? Chanyuan men all throw themselves at the feet of Chanyuan women. A Chanyuan value states that, "The positions of men and women are reversed and women should be respected primarily", so as long as Chanyuan women enjoy that requirement, the Chanyuan men rush to serve them. Chanyuan men are as ready to serve Chanyuan women as green leaves are to serve flowers, and to be their guardians. "One night of romance with a gorgeous girl, a happy death thus deserved"; therefore, the men in Lifechanyuan would rather wash the women's feet than support and serve any great leader.

Chanyuan women are worthy of pride but they are not proud. Their excellent characters and graceful temperaments have allowed them to rid themselves of domestic violence and social harassment forever and to keep far away from housework and mundane social contacts as they walk towards the Elysium Celestial Islands continent.

## **100. An Open Letter to the Parents of Chanyuan Celestials**

### **Xuefeng**

February 29, 2020

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

Thread in the hands of a loving mother  
Makes clothes for the body of her wayward boy  
Carefully she sews and thoroughly she mends  
Dreading the delays that keep him out late  
But how much love has the inch-long grass  
To pay for the spring sunlight it receives

Whose son is this, not crazy or mad  
Who's joined the Taoists in the Wangwu Mountains  
The white-haired mother wailing at the door  
Pulling her son's sleeves to keep him home!



"Blessed are my parents, they brought me up with toil"  
Mother, you gave me birth  
Father, you brought my food  
You cared for me and loved me  
You carried me everywhere, even while visiting your friends, and never wanted to leave me alone.  
I can never hope to repay such great love after the disaster came and heaven robbed you from me!

Greetings to all parents of Chanyuan celestials!

Once a son and now a father, I understand both the love of parents and of their children. I do not share the feeling of "thinking of the vastness of heaven and earth, I shed tears with sorrow", but I share the feeling of "how to get tens of thousands of spacious and tall houses to shelter the poor scholars in the world and make them laugh", nor the ambition of "knowing that you cannot do it, but trying your best".

My purpose is to "reap the ripe crops" and bring in the Lifechanyuan era to the common people in the world so that parents everywhere can live and work in peace and enjoy happy lives in their old age and their children will smile and no longer worry.

Today, I have something to discuss with you along with some advice for you. Your sons and daughters have become Chanyuan celestials and want to live in the New Oasis for Life, but you are worried that they are being deceived and even more worried that they will cause you trouble and pain in the future. Of course, you are also worried that after your children leave, no one will provide for you when you are old or bury you when your time comes. Your worry is not unreasonable and I understand deeply your worries about your children and your own futures.

First of all, I want to explain that becoming Chanyuan celestials and living in the New Oasis for Life will not harm your children. I know that you will not trust my words alone, but I have proof. The New Oasis for Life was established in April 2009 and has existed for nearly eleven years and over that time nearly two hundred Chanyuan celestials have lived here. If even one person had been harmed here, the government would have arrested me and the New Oasis for Life would not have been maintained and would have fallen apart many years ago. Chanyuan celestials range from four and five year-old children to seniors in their eighties. If Lifechanyuan had existed for deception, then ask yourselves what the purpose would have been to cheat such a wide variety of people? If



illegal activities were operating in the home, the government's nearly six-hundred investigators who visited us would have announced their findings to the news media and ended it right there. The fact is that the government has not arrested any of us, let alone restricted any of our freedoms. You can ask any Chanyuan celestial who has ever lived in the home about this, and if any of them say that he or she has been deceived or hurt in any way, you would have a good reason to not trust Lifechanyuan any longer and to sue me, Xuefeng.

If you would like to know why your children are so eager to live with us in the New oasis for Life, it is because our life is a special, near-heavenly one that has never existed throughout human history before. It is hard for words to describe the significance and beauty of Lifechanyuan, it is one that people who live in the traditional production and life order cannot imagine, and it is because of its beauty that your sons and daughters yearn for it and choose to remain here.

I want to explain further that Chanyuan values require that Chanyuan celestials always remember their parents and show filial piety. We will not accept anyone who does not remember this as Chanyuan celestial, let alone to allow him to enter and live in our community with us. If you think that your children are being unfaithful to you because they live in the New Oasis for Life, then you can complain to me and they will be persuaded strongly to leave the home and go back to you.

Maybe it is because of my different standards of judgement that in my eyes, your children are excellent; they are wise, kind, hardworking, honest, and motivated. Every Chanyuan celestial is a gem-quality person in my eyes and I love each of them. Perhaps I love your children more than you do as parents. I am not boasting, you can ask them.

Would you believe that nearly half of the young people in our home were brought in or sent to us by their parents? Please consider why their parents would have sent their dear and lovely children to this home. When you understand that these parents are not stupid, you will no longer fear that your sons and daughters will be deceived or harmed when they enter our home.

I have this word of advice for you: when your children want to enter and live in the home, you should not stop them because very few are qualified to enter; the requirement standards to enter are very high and few can succeed. That being said, for your children to be able to join us, you must have accrued spiritual wealth from a previous life. You cannot give your children the happiness that I can and you cannot guarantee your children's futures as I can. When your children enter the home, they are not leaving you forever because you can visit them and see how they are living at any time.

Your idea of life is nothing more than wanting your children to get married, raise families, have careers, support you in your old age, and then bury you. It is nothing more than letting your children flourish, glorify, and illuminate your ancestors in secular society in order to prevent your friends, relatives, and neighbors from making undesirably remarks. You are walking down your road, your parents have walked down it, your grandparents have done the same, and others before them have been doing it for thousands of years. Tell me about it: have you never considered this to be an unnecessarily difficult path to follow and have you never considered the possibility that there is a smoother road to walk? Would you like to offer your beloved children an alternative path to follow?

"Pity the parents of the world", but who pities the children of the world?

Children are not heartless. I was abroad once for eight years and never visited my parents' home during any of that time. I missed my parents day and night and wanted to be with them, but "since you are on the earth, you cannot do everything that you want to". Reality is much crueler than the ideal. If you are not careful, then you risk losing all of your previous efforts. As with climbing a cliff, once you start climbing, there is no possibility of turning back. It is only by climbing to the top that you will have the opportunity and capital to repay your parents for their favors and to thank all those who have helped you. When your children are climbing this mountain, as parents, you should not be dragging them down and shouting for them to "Come down quickly!". The consequences would be horrible if you did that because they would blame you for the rest of their lives for ruining their futures.

Finally, I will talk about the old-age care of Chanyuan celestials' parents. In fact, I considered this question ten years ago, especially with regards to single-child families. I will never let them spend their old age bleakly or in distress. My ambition is to let every Chanyuan celestial's parents spend their final years well. This plan has not been realized because the home has suffered during this period of time. Once the government acquiesces to Lifechanyuan and stops suppressing us, I assure every Chanyuan celestials' parents that I have a plan to let you enjoy your old age in happiness.

I wish all Chanyuan celestials' parents in the outside world, healthy, happy, and long lives!  
I pray for the Greatest Creator to grant each of you many blessings!

## **101. The Care of Chanyuan Celestials' Elderly Parents Can No Longer be Offered**

---

**Xuefeng**

March 1, 2020

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

A twenty-six-year-old Chanyuan celestial woman who joined us recently wanted to come and live with us in our home although we no longer have any branches in mainland China. We do have branches in Thailand and Canada, but residence visas can be difficult to obtain for Chinese people in both of those countries. She had only expressed her wish!

One day, this woman's mother sent me a message saying that, "If my child does not return home tonight, our family is considering reporting you to the authorities. My child was very good until you brainwashed her. In short, no matter how long it takes and no matter where she is, we must have our child back. Maybe you do not care, but whatever you have done has hurt my child and we will not let this rest. I will wait for her tonight, but if she does not return by then, we will call the police in the morning. Last night, the police told us that if our child has not returned by tonight, then we can call them again directly. I will go online to look for you and your Lifechanyuan. In addition, I will convene Microblog, the media, and the public to look for you together."

I was confused, and contacted the woman at once to ask her what was going on. She explained that she had gone to work outside the city and I responded that she needed to contact her parents as soon as possible, because they were worried about her and concerned for her safety.

Then I immediately wrote back to her mother: "Dear Ma'am, I am Xuefeng, the founder of Lifechanyuan; I just learned about your situation, your worries, and concerns, and I can appreciate your love and concern as the mother of your daughter. I will cooperate with you and ask your daughter to place filial piety as her first priority. Since you have objected so strongly, we will NOT accept her to come to live in the New Oasis for Life; you can rest assured of this. Wishing good health, peace, and happiness for your family!"

To alleviate the conflict, I wrote quickly, "Xuefeng's Open Letter to the Parents of Chanyuan Celestials", hoping that this woman's parents would understand Lifechanyuan and stop worrying about their daughter. Unfortunately, the woman's father read my letter and replied, "Any sensible person can see at a glance that this is all brainwashing gobbledygook. I see it as childish nonsense and I believe none of it; I only believe what I hold in my hand". At the same time, he warned his daughter, "Once you enter the Chanyuan home, you will be locked up with no chance to run away and will suffer much. They might even sell you into sexual slavery abroad. Consider what I have said carefully before you make such a stupid decision".

Then he sent his daughter this ultimatum, "First, we want you to come home to end our family relationship, then you can live your fairytale life and we will live our civilian life. Second, I have reported this to the police, and they will be investigating everything and they will find you wherever you go".

I was completely speechless; what was going on here? I replied, "Your daughter has gone to work, why would you suspect that Lifechanyuan has kidnapped her? Calm down and learn more of the facts before doing something that you will regret later? Besides, your daughter is a twenty-six-year-old adult woman; why do you still treat her as if she were a twelve or thirteen-year-old child?"

I have no intention of commenting on these confused parents. Everyone has their own perspective and "knows" that they are right. Who can say that they are wrong, but this incident reminds me of Jesus Christ's warning to us from Matthew 10:36: "A person's worst enemies shall be the members of their own household".

Since my founding of Lifechanyuan, I have suffered countless attacks, insults, verbal abuse, ridicule, sarcasm, and threats, especially from the secular relatives of Chanyuan celestials. The secular parents of Chanyuan celestials scold me, their children scold me, their husbands and wives scold me, even their secular brothers and sisters scold me. None of the Chanyuan celestial's secular parents have offered me a single word of encouragement or affirmation while the nine picturesque homes that we created were all destroyed.

Of course there are no wronged souls in the world; I cannot blame anyone but myself, but I also have my right to fight for freedom. I declare that from this point forward, I will no longer consider caring for any Chanyuan celestial's elderly parents.

Scold me and threaten me!

I deserve it...but so do you.

Only the gods, buddhas, celestials, and saints are crying.

## **102. Twenty-eight Activities That Are Not Allowed in Lifechanyuan**

Xuefeng

April 4, 2020

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

The New Oasis for Life is the model for humankind's future. It is a program designed so that "the talented will be put to good use, and the whole world will be one family" and where "no one will pocket anything found on the ground, and doors are not bolted at night", every place will be clear and bright, the weather will be good for harvesting, and everyone will be happy, joyous, free, and blessed. Chanyuan celestials will give formless

alms by creating a new era of production and life mode for humankind. Now, through this program, Chanyuan celestials can repay accumulated debts from past lives and accumulate LIFE wealth in heaven so as to accomplish a sublimation from mortal to immortal, and to eventually enter the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, or the Elysium Celestial Islands Continent.

How will we realize this ideal of “the talented will be put to good use, and the whole world will be one family” and achieve the goal of “no one will pocket anything found on the ground, and doors are not bolted at night”? How will we have green mountains, clear rivers, blue skies, fertile land, and abundant good weather for harvesting, and how will we make everyone live happy, joyous, free, and blessed lives? Traditional thinking, traditional values, and traditional ways will definitely not work. This requires new thinking, new values, and a new way.

Once one becomes a Chanyuan celestial, they must completely abandon themselves, become selfless, format their own history, and discard all the understandings and concepts that they thought were right before they entered Lifechanyuan. It is not enough for them to simply detach themselves from worldly affairs and remold themselves, they also need to follow the guide’s road map fully or their ordeal will be endless and they will not survive. They must understand the truth that the wisdom of thousands of mortals combined is not as great as the vision of a single saint. No one should ever try to figure everything out before doing them because you might not live long enough.

To reach this goal, the following twenty-eight activities are not allowed in the New Oasis for Life.

1. Religious activities and rituals
2. Political activities and organizational rituals
3. Personal worship, especially the deification of Xuefeng
4. The hanging or posting of any personal portraits, especially those to promote Jesus Christ, Shakyamuni, Lao Tzu, Xuefeng, or any other master, bodhisattva, angels, or great prophets whom you respect.
5. The posting of any religious doctrines, calligraphies, and paintings
6. Any channeling
7. The practice of magic and magical arts other than party tricks
8. Discussions about spirits, deities, fortunes, or disasters that are inconsistent with facts, science, logic, and spiritual perception
9. Practicing sneaky and furtive things that cannot be done in public
10. Insulting the head of government of any country or the leader of any nation
11. Disparaging any country or nationality
12. Exclusive fixed relationships

13. Celebrations of birthdays
14. Celebrations during festivals related to people, countries, religions, and political parties; only those that honor nature are acceptable
15. The consumption of wild animal meat
16. The harming of wild animals
17. Engaging in water pollution
18. Promoting or deifying oneself
19. Praying loudly in public; dishonoring Matthew 6:5
20. Public marital and family affection
21. Teaching and guiding others
22. Introducing and disseminating "The return of Jesus Christ", "The new Maitreya Buddha", "The Promise Mother", "Lagerstroemia Saint", "Goddesses", "Baiyang Zhenren", "So-and-so Buddha", "So-and-so angel", "So-and-so master", and so on. Weird people who disrupt society and people's hearts and are not ordinary, honest, trustworthy, diligent, simple, and wise.
23. Talking about ghosts
24. Fancy outfits outside of party times
25. Except for the sick and elderly, and young children, any enjoyment of special food, clothing, housing, or transportation, no matter how great their credit is...Xuefeng is NO exception
26. The ownership of personal belongings
27. Men sexually harassing women
28. Gift-giving between each other

Understand that the New Oasis for Life is not affiliated with any country, political party, religion, nation, or organization, let alone with any individual. The New Oasis for Life belongs to the Greatest Creator, and all of humankind, and those living within it come from all over the world, from different cultures, different religions, and different racial and ethnic backgrounds; to make everyone live happily, joyfully, freely, and blessedly, it must be like this.



## **103. Eighteen Details of Caring for the Elderly in the New Oasis for Life**

Xuefeng

April 9, 2020

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

We must completely end the problem of people spending their final years lonely and in misery, which has been the case since the beginning of human history.

In the New Oasis for Life, we must allow elderly people to live a carefree and picturesque fairy life and let them always be in the company of middle-aged and young people and even children, so that they can fully enjoy the beauty of old-age life.

Below are eighteen details of caring for the elderly in the New Oasis for Life:

1. The best rooms are reserved for the elderly.
2. The best food is reserved for the elderly.
3. Specially trained people care for the elderly.
4. Every night one person is tasked with saying "good night" to the elderly.
5. Every morning, someone sees that the elderly has all woken up, and helps them to wash themselves and eat their breakfasts.
6. People ask how the elderly people feel every day and whether they need anything so as to meet their needs to the maximum.
7. Someone assists the elderly to take baths, being careful that they do not slip or fall.
8. People hold the arms of those with mobility issues.
9. The elderly's rooms are kept clean, tidy, and airy.
10. Bed sheets, quilt covers, and pillow cases used by the elderly are changed and washed at least once every three days.
11. Clothes worn by the elderly are changed and washed at least once every three days.
12. Help is given to scrub the elderly's bodies and wash their hair if they cannot wash themselves.
13. The most comfortable seats are positioned in the best places for the elderly during entertainment parties.
14. Clean, boiled water is available at all times in the elderly's rooms, so they can drink it at any time.
15. Food is delivered to the elderly if they are unable to walk to the canteen.
16. The elderly is accompanied often to walk around in the courtyards and fields, and to chat with them to eliminate their loneliness.



17. Roads over which the elderly often pass are smoothed to avoid tripping.
18. Fun activities are organized for the elderly to participate in and keep them happy.

According to Chanyuan values and the more than ten years of practice of the New Oasis for Life, our goal is that every Chanyuan celestial should be able to live to one-hundred and twenty years of age. In the New Oasis for Life, the definition of elderly is anyone who is at least eighty years young; then they can start enjoying this kind of treatment. Actually, some of our elderly people are more than eighty years young but continue to do physical work every day while many over seventy years are still working as energetically as much younger people. Therefore, in the New Oasis for Life, members in their sixties and seventies are called middle-aged and anyone under sixty is considered a young person. Every Chanyuan celestial who reaches the age of one-hundred and twenty years is encouraged to leave the mortal world immediately without nostalgia for it. We send the elderly people to the Thousand-year World, the Ten-Thousand-year World, or the Elysium Celestial Islands Continent through "the method of being free from the mortal body in meditation".

## **104. The Realms that Chanyuan Celestials Have Achieved**

### **Xuefeng**

May 3, 2020

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

There were more than two thousand Chanyuan celestials in 2009; after more than ten years, only four hundred and forty-four of them remain, so it can be seen how strict the Lifechanyuan elimination mechanism has been. Of these remaining Chanyuan celestials, at least half of them are unqualified but the truly compliant "ripe crops" who can be harvested into the granary of the kingdom of heaven is only slightly more than one hundred.

These are the tops in the world; that is, only very few people can enter heaven and if you do not believe me, then just check the following and see if you can reach the level that these more than one hundred fortunate souls have achieved.

1. They have transcended LIFE and death. Even if the more than one hundred Chanyuan celestials die now, they would not hesitate or have any fear, but will face death calmly and joyfully. Death is like changing a car or a boat and its threat would never make them succumb.
2. Any temptation is powerless to them. You could offer them a hundred million dollars to leave Xuefeng, but they would remain indifferent. Money, power, fame, gain, and carnal pleasure can neither touch them nor shake their faith.
3. They are calm in the face of both favor and disgrace. However, you praise or eulogize them would not persuade them to comply; no matter how you insult, derogate, or threaten them, they would not get angry.
4. Owning nothing, possessing neither tangible material things nor intangible non-material things, they have no relatives, no enemies, let alone any lovers, and are in an ethereal and beautiful state of being that is one with Tao.
5. They have no desires, take things as they come, associate with others by following predestined relations, act in accordance with their natures, take advantage of opportunities that arise, and are in a state of inaction.
6. They will neither argue with anyone nor comment on who is right or wrong. They have surpassed the dualistic Taiji thinking and entered into the holographic state of non-form thinking.
7. They never panic or complain about others when adversity or danger is at their door, but remain at ease, natural, and unrestrained.
8. They never complain, compare themselves to or find fault with others, suffer from envy, are always blooming with the nature of Tathagata, and are always full of energy and infinite vitality.

There are many more descriptions that can be stated, but how many people can achieve even these eight states? Many truths taught by Jesus, Buddha, Lao Tzu, and other wise masters, are easy to learn and even to understand, but they are next to impossible to live. If you do not believe me, then just try them yourself.

How were we able to reach such high levels of self-improvement and self-cultivation in Lifechanyuan within only about ten years? This is very simple to answer; it is that we have grasped the core of self-improvement and self-cultivation and our precious time has not been wasted on chanting scriptures, casting spells, practicing and sitting in meditation, understanding obscure concepts, reading a vast sea of "chicken soup for the soul", preaching and debating, paying attention to and worrying about changes in our current situation or natural changes, nor has it been wasted on the mundane affairs of human relations in daily life. We did three things earnestly.

1. We repaid our debts and severed our secular ties
2. We accumulated merits and treasures in heaven

---

3. We perfected our LIFE's nonmaterial structure by living collectively

Chanyuan celestials are rising to the highest realms of life and LIFE, and it can be said with pride that these more than one hundred Chanyuan celestials have stood at a higher realm of life than any other people throughout all of human history; only these nearly one hundred people have collectively achieved it. This is a miracle, a feat, and more than a myth.

## **105. Celebrating the Twelfth Anniversary of Xuefeng-style Communism**

### **Xuefeng**

April 18, 2021

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

On April 18, 2009, a group of Chanyuan celestials gathered in Taiyuan City, Shanxi Province, China, and began living the Xuefeng-style Communist lifestyle. Since then, eighteen homes have been built in Kunming, Anning, Chuxiong, Lincang, Lijiang, Nanjing, Aksu and Korla of Xinjiang, Canada, Thailand, and other places. The construction has lasted for a dozen years, has taken us across tens of thousands of kilometers, and has never stopped.

Over the past two thousand years, the Chinese nation has added few contributions to human civilization, either ideologically or scientifically and technologically. On the one hand, we enjoy the fruits of Western civilization, yet on the other, we belittle it; we are not grateful. It is like a beggar wearing fresh, new clothing, and feeling that they have become aristocratic, but have instead only become ignorant, arrogant, non-virtuous, and barbarous; this Ah Q style of national pride is pitiful and pathetic.

Only Xuefeng-style communism can bring the Chinese nation into the ranks of human civilization. It would be the greatest contribution from China to human civilization and

would surpass all the values of Western civilization to become a beacon that would shine on the progress of humankind.

During the four dozen hot and cold seasons of spring, summer, autumn, and winter, this group of Chanyuan celestials, striving for Xuefeng-style communism, has suffered a multitude of hardships and humiliation. They were forced out of their picturesque homes which they had built with their own blood, sweat, and tears, and had to keep moving to different areas throughout China. They were reborn from their old ruins again and again. Many Chanyuan celestials fell and left Lifechanyuan along the way. The road to civilization was difficult and dangerous. Barbarism shrouded the clear sky like sandstorms, and flooded over the dams of civilization again and again.

Ever since the first emperor of the Chin dynasty burned books and buried Confucian scholars alive, the backbone of the Chinese nation has been broken, the kingdom of God has become Godless, and the other leaders were either big or small tyrants or submissive slaves to colonizers. The suppression of new ideas has become the main theme of the Chinese nation.

Chanyuan celestials have not been intimidated by these difficulties. In this age of material desires and moral corruption, they have always stuck to their beliefs and the bottom line of civilization. Over the past dozen years, no Chanyuan celestials have committed any crimes, and no harm has been done to human society or to nature. Only their quality of truth, kindness, beauty, love, honesty, and peace flickers in the dark sky.

We will neither beg pitifully for a green light nor give up our dignity to ask for anyone's help. We cannot gamble on the chance that people might have consciences. We know that there will be wolves, tigers, leopards, turbulent rivers, treacherous shoals, and even cliffs along our road ahead, but they have not, do not, and will not ever frighten us because we have already left life and death out of our consideration. Even if we must eat stale bread with impure water, dress in rags, we will continue to move forward in a natural and unrestrained way.

If people do not change their traditional modes of production and life, they will face endless bitterness. The western capitalist system has proven itself to be no more helpful and the so-called "socialism" can only prolong its last gasp. Relying on any existing religious or political party doctrines will never bring people into the era of "The talented will be put to good use and the whole world will be one family", "No one will pocket anything found on the ground and doors will not be bolted at night", and "...where people live and work happily, peacefully, and contentedly".

Any thinkers, philosophers, sociologists, or so-called practitioners who fail to think about practicing Xuefeng-style communism are merely self-sentimental groans, nonsensical

affairs, thoughtless works and actions, and patches on old clothes. Any of them who do not understand the space and time of the universe, the truth of Life, how Tao works, and the ways and laws of nature, are blind and incapable and will lead you into fire pits.

**The prelude to the great adjustment of LIFE in the universe is underway, the plot will become more and more sudden and violent, and no one will be able to resist it. Just as when the Plague God makes people around the world wear masks at the same time, presidents all have to wear them obediently, not to mention ordinary people. May people sublimate into Xuefeng style communism as soon as possible; it is the only Noah's Ark of our era.**

## **106. Canada is Like the Lifechanyuan International Family**

Xuefeng

August 30, 2020

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

What kind of country is Canada? "From his foot, we can measure Achilles". I would like to share my recent experience in Canada for your consideration.

Ehuang celestial, my partner for many years, became ill on the morning of August fifth, so I called the emergency medical services. Half an hour later, an ambulance arrived at the Lifechanyuan International Family in Lac La Hache. Two first aid specialists carried her on a stretcher into an ambulance and quickly drove her to our local hospital at 100 Mile House more than thirty kilometers away where emergency treatment was begun. At one o'clock in the morning that night, our local hospital transferred her to the intensive care unit of the Royal Inland Hospital in Kamloops, more than two hundred kilometers away where general examinations and treatments were carried out and twenty-four-hour care was provided. After a few days, Royal Inland sent her to Kelowna hospital, another two hundred kilometers away, where an operation was performed that same day. That night, Ehuang was sent back to Kamloops by ambulance, and on August sixteenth, they returned her to Kelowna hospital once again. On August seventeenth, a very complicated double heart procedure was performed, and after the operation, she recovered there. On August twenty-second, I brought Ehuang back to Lifechanyuan International Family.

I did a rough calculation, and excluding the laboratory staff, more than eighty doctors and nurses from the three hospitals had been involved in her treatment. The efficiency of the hospitals was unimaginable; every doctor and nurse was simply an angel on earth. That kind of concern, love, sense of responsibility, and care, touched me to no end. Whenever the hospital heads, doctors, and nurses asked me if everything was OK or if I had any other needs, I always answered that she and I were fully satisfied, that there was not the slightest thing to find fault with, and that everyone was doing everything

perfectly. For example, the doctor who performed her procedure described to me in detail what they would do before and after the operation, and after it had been completed, he called and told me that the operation was successful and everything went well, so that I could relax. The hospital's chefs prepared each meal specially according to the patient's condition and each one came with a printed note that listed the specific food, the patient's name, the time, and some nutritional information. The attitudes of the doctors, nurses, and chefs were kind from beginning to end, their tones of voices were gentle and warm, and every detail was arranged accurately. What is more moving was that when Ehuang was sent from Kamloops to Kelowna Hospital, a doctor from the 100 Mile House hospital drove for more than three hours to the hospital in Kamloops to accompany Ehuang to the Kelowna hospital and gave me his phone number to contact him at any time. I drove from Kamloops to the Kelowna Hospital, but since I took longer than the ambulance did, a nurse from the Kelowna Hospital called me twice to ask about my progress, and when I eventually arrived, she stood waiting for me at the entrance to the hospital and led me to the operating room immediately. Before leaving the hospital, a staff nurse asked for some details about our home, such as how many steps there were, whether we had stools for showering, and so forth. When I told her that we had none, she immediately contacted the Red Cross in my area to provide suitable equipment. When I returned home, I went straight there and since they had been told everything well in advance, they could quickly go through the procedure for using the equipment safely with me.

According to a knowledgeable person, our medical expenses would have come to nearly two-thirds of a million Canadian dollars, which is the equivalent of more than three million RMB yuan, but that the Canadian government bore all of our costs. We never paid a penny, not even for the ambulance rides before and after the operation. Ehuang stayed in a single, private room filled with lifesaving equipment from start to finish. This time I found that the bed was almost a cartoon transformer which could be adjusted to be high or low and could be used as a bed or a recliner. On the device, were a dozen buttons for a myriad of functions. One of them displayed the patient's weight while another translated between any of several languages; the nurse spoke to me in English, but the equipment in the bed translated it immediately into Mandarin; when either Ehuang or I spoke Mandarin, the device translated it directly into English, not only in text form, but also by voice!

Every day, an average of between seven and eight doctors and nurses worked in Ehuang's room; every day, four to six infusion tubes supplied intravenous medications twenty-four hours each day. Blood, urine, and feces were all taken every day to be examined in laboratories. Videos of her heart were taken in which its workings could be seen clearly along with all of the internal organs, the bones, and especially the sternum area. An electrocardiogram image was prepared every day and video displays showed vital stats including the heart rate, blood pressure, and so forth. The doctors and nurses put their sanitary gloves and work clothes on whenever they entered her room and threw them into a dustbin as they left. Almost all the supplies were disposable, so you can imagine how expensive everything must have been. Were it not for Canada's medical technology, Ehuang celestial's life in this mortal world would have ended and

were it not for their medical insurance system, I would have gone bankrupt and would be living on the streets today.

This time, the hospital staff told me that during the patient's stay, no relatives or friends would be allowed to accompany them because once they entered the hospital, everything became the hospital's responsibility; fortunately, I was allowed to enter the hospital to participate in various procedures only as a special case. From this, I understood why such a large hospital is so quiet and no miscellaneous personnel were "hanging out"; only doctors, nurses, and other necessary staff workers were there; no one else! The environment in the hospital was clean and spotless and it had no discernable smells, not even those of alcohol or medicines. What was even more surprising to learn was that in Canadian hospitals, whether a patient is wealthy or a minimum wage worker, a government official or a poor farmer, all are treated the same; doctors and nurses never provide special care to anyone and there is never any need or even any opportunity to establish special relationships to go through a "backdoor" to be given a good bed or doctor, let alone to send red packets (cash bribes) to anyone.

If a Canadian cannot take care of themselves when they become old and they do not have anyone to care for them, everything will be contracted by the Canadian government. Widows and the lonely need not worry about how they will survive. Once one reaches the age of sixty-five, whether they live in a major city or on a farm and whether they were a government worker or a private enterprise employee, they will receive a monthly pension of nearly twelve-hundred Canadian dollars and the government will send a caretaker for anyone who requires help in taking care of themselves at home. By the way, one of our Celestials specializes in doing that kind of work. In addition, Canadian parents enjoy the Canada Child Tax Benefit which is just over six-hundred Canadian dollars per month, until they reach the age of eighteen years. The child of one of our Canadian Chanyuan celestials is thirteen years old this year, and they receive that amount each month.

This is Canada. To anyone who thinks that Canada is a wicked capitalist country, you are wrong! In my opinion, Canada is a very communistic society and is in some ways similar to the Lifechanyuan-style International Family. During the three years that I have been running a small hotel here, I have felt absolutely zero racial discrimination from anyone and no government agency including any police department has come to check on me. In perfect honesty, apart from seeing uniformed police patrolling the highways, I have never seen any law enforcement agency; also, I have been driving on the highways for most of my more than three years here and have never been charged any tolls to use any of them.

Having benefitted so much from Canada, I feel a need to serve this wonderful country, so I have decided to build a home for three-hundred Chanyuan celestials here so that our values and mode will take root, blossom, and bear fruit in order to add brilliance to this abundant, beautiful, just, free, spectacular, colorful, and great country. Oh Canada!



## 107. How should Chanyuan Celestials Care for Animals and Revere Life

Xuefeng

January 14, 2020

(Translated by Qinyou and Edited by Kaer)

All of the eight dogs in one of our Xanadus died; none remain. This was a revelation which informed us that there was a problem with the collective consciousness of our Chanyuan celestials. It proved that not all the Chanyuan Celestials in the Xanadu cared for LIFE and revered LIFE enough. It was a sign of the imperfection of the Chanyuan celestials' consciousnesses. At the same time, it meant that there was a huge crisis lurking in our Xanadu because if animals died in rapid succession, then the people's survival was also in danger. If all kinds of LIVES grew vigorously there, then that place would be full of vigor and vitality, and its people would live happily and for a long time. Everyone's futures are related closely to other LIVES, and when they are indifferent to or even abusive of them, then there is no doubt that they will suffer unhappy and stressful futures. Can you imagine a person surviving in a barren desert? There is no doubt that they would not survive for very long by themselves. Why? Because there is no other LIFE. It is only where all kinds of LIVES thrive and survive easily that people can live well.

The eight dogs in our Xanadu no longer exist. The main responsibility rested with the tour guide because I did not teach everyone how to care for LIFE. It was strictly negligence on my part. Secondly, another main responsibility lied with Dinghai celestial because I told him clearly to be responsible for feeding the dogs. This showed that Dinghai did not have a strong sense of responsibility and that he did not care for or revere LIFE enough.

It is not difficult to raise dogs; I have raised more than a dozen. Except for one dog who had a pimple on its neck and needed to be taken to the veterinary hospital for surgery; none of the others have ever had any problems which required medications or injections and they all lived well. To raise dogs, you only need to pay attention to five things. The first one is to feed them fresh food at least once every day but never to let them eat it when it gets stale, the second is to keep them warm in cold weather because dogs cannot tolerate cold weather, the third is that their homes must be kept clean, the fourth is that they must be bathed regularly to remove any parasites from them, and finally, the fifth and most important rule is to make sure that they feel your love for them. It is unlikely that a dog will get sick and die prematurely if you follow these five rules.

How should Chanyuan celestials care for animals and revere LIFE? I do not need to say anything profound; I will just give you a few examples:

- When I was a teacher in Zhangye Pingyuanbaodi Mine #2 Middle School in Gansu, I kept a few cats and some chickens until the chickens were eventually discovered and eaten by weasels. The last chicken always followed Ehuang wherever she went.



When Ehuang cooked in the kitchen, it followed her and laid at her feet. When Ehuang was asleep, it laid beside the bed. The cat always walked around her but as soon as Ehuang sat down, it would jump into her arms immediately. Why was that, because Ehuang took special care of and cherished all the little animals.

- We raised mynah birds in the Fourth Branch and one day, accidentally, one of them flew out and disappeared. Ehuang looked everywhere for it and shouted everywhere: "Mynah come home! Mynah come back"! Suddenly, I witnessed the Mynah fly over from a distant eucalyptus tree straight into her arms.
- Do you remember Snow Leopard, our dog from the fourth branch? Aside from his being born with high spirituality, most of his skills were taught to him by Ehuang. Do you know how Ehuang managed and protected Snow Leopard? At night, afraid that he would be frozen, she put a thick layer of cotton cloth in the carton where he slept. After the puppy lay down, she covered him with an old cotton towel. When she heard his chirping sound at night, she knew that he needed to relieve himself, so she got up quickly and opened the door for him. After he came back, she could then fall back asleep.
- We had a bird park in the fourth branch. No matter whether there were pigeons or parrots, there were basically no major problems. Do you know how the birds survived? Ehuang maintained their food and water every day and never missed one, otherwise the birds would have died long before.

I dispute with Ehuang on a lot of issues, but one thing I have to admire about her is her love for the little animals. I knew a long time ago that Ehuang must be rewarded. If we treat all life kindly, then it would treat us kindly too. Today, of all the Chanyuan celestials, Ehuang and I have the best living conditions. Why do we? The fundamental reason is that we have treated LIFE kindly, and it is a reward from Tao.

Canghai celestial and Jiao'e celestial should still remember that when I left Zimbabwe before April eighteenth, I explained to them that we must treat all the LIVES in the family well, even the grasses and trees, so that there will be no crises in our lives; even small trees and grasses will help to eliminate many risks. Do you remember how I treated bees and mice kindly? Remember that in our homes, killing snakes is never allowed!

Animals are more afraid of cold than people are. I raised a very smart black German Shepherd for the first time in Zimbabwe. One year in winter, it was not particularly cold. Usually, the dog slept in his doghouse in the yard, but one day as I opened the door, he insisted on coming inside. I did not normally let him in, but after he squeezed in that day, he would not leave no matter how I pushed him. After a while, I found him hiding curled up behind a sofa and looking at me pitifully. I finally realized that it was too cold outside and that the dog needed warmth. From then on, whenever it was cold, I would add more layer of insulation, even shabby blankets to his doghouse.

We once had two kittens in the fourth branch which had been brought from Lincang by Ci'en, but they both died soon thereafter. I will tell you why that happened; both of them had frozen to death! After I found that one of the kittens had frozen to death, I hurriedly

took the other one to my room and let it crawl into my bed, but sadly, many of its internal organs had already stopped functioning and it died the following day.

I raised a few dogs when I lived in a villa next to an embassy in Zimbabwe. In the end, there were too many of them, so I gave a dog named "Da Huang" to the girl who washed clothes for me. Da Huang was tall and powerful, but he died within a few days after the girl's father brought him into their home. The girl said that ever since he brought Da Huang into their house, he never ate or drank, and finally succumbed to thirst and starvation. Another two dogs I raised in Zimbabwe, Lembe and Rambo were both fine when I was there, but as soon as I left, they died in rapid succession. Rambo was said to have been hit by a car.

Given the above examples, I want everyone to know how to love animals and revere LIVES. Ask yourself, have you ever cared for LIVES like this? If you have not, it means that the structure of your LIFE is still too rough, and that you are not yet worthy to enter heaven.

禅院草如何关爱动物敬畏生命  
雪峰

世外桃源八条狗一个都不剩了，这是一个天启，告诉我们禅院草集体意识出问题了。这证明世外桃源的所有禅院草关爱生命、敬畏生命不够。是禅院草意识不完美的标志。同时这意味着世外桃源潜伏着巨大的危机。

一个地方动物们若活不下去接连死掉，人的生存也将面临危险。一个地方若各种生命都生长成长茂盛，那个地方就充满了生机与活力，人的生存也会幸福绵长。每一个人的未来都与其他生命息息相关，当一个人对其他生命漠不关心，甚至冷漠和虐待，毫无疑问，这个人就不会有幸福美好的未来。

可以想象一下，一个人能否在荒漠中生存下去，毫无疑问绝对生存不了，为什么？因为没有其他生命，唯有各种生命都繁衍生息，容易存活的地方，人才能活的滋润。

世外桃源八条狗都不存在了，主要责任在导游，因为导游没有教导大家如何关爱生命，是导游失职。其次，主要责任在定海，因为我明确告之过定海草负责喂狗。可见定海责任心不强，关爱生命和敬畏生命不够。养狗并不难，因为我养过十多条狗，除一条狗，脖子上长出一个疙瘩，领他去动物医院做手术外，其他狗我从未出现过什么吃药打针的问题，一直活得好好的，只需要关注几个细节，一个是每天只喂一次，一次要让他们吃饱且食物必须是温热的，不能让狗吃冰冷的食物。另一个是要保暖，狗窝要干净，狗不能被冻着。第三个是要经常给狗洗澡，清除掉狗身上的寄生物。第四个更关键，要让狗感觉到你对他很关爱。做到

这四条狗是很难生病并死掉的。

禅院草如何关爱动物，敬畏生命呢？我不用讲什么深刻的道理，我就举几个例子让大家明白。

我在甘肃张掖平元宝第矿二中当教师时，家里养了一群鸡和几只猫，一群鸡被黄鼠狼侵害，最后一只鸡总是跟在娥皇身边，娥皇走到哪，它就跟到那。娥皇在厨房做饭的时候，它就跟到厨房卧在娥皇的脚边，娥皇睡觉的时候，它就卧在床边。而养的猫也总是围绕着娥皇走，娥皇一旦坐下，猫马上跳到娥皇的怀里，为什么如此？因为我发现娥皇特别关照和爱惜小动物们。

大家还记得四分院，我们养过八哥鸟吗？有一天，不小心一只八哥飞出去了，一下子不见了踪影，娥皇就到处找，到处喊叫“八哥回来‘八哥回来’”，突然从很远的一颗桉树上，八哥直接飞了过来，一下子飞进了娥皇的怀里。这是我亲眼目睹的事。

大家还记得四分院我们养的雪豹吗，雪豹除了天生灵性高外，其余都是娥皇教导的，知道娥皇是如何管护雪豹的吗？晚上怕雪豹受冻，就在雪豹卧的纸盒子里，垫上厚厚一层棉布，小狗卧下后再给它盖上一个旧的棉毛巾，晚上一旦听到雪豹发出唧唧的声音，就知道雪豹要上厕所了，赶紧起床给雪豹开门，等雪豹便完回来，娥皇才能继续入睡。

四分院，我们有一个鸟公园，不论是鸽子还是鹦鹉，基本上没出现大的问题，大家可知鸟们是如何生存的吗？娥皇每天都操心着鸟的食物和喝水的事，一天也没有耽误，否则鸟儿们早死掉了。

我跟娥皇在好多事上有争执，但有一点是我不得不佩服的，那就是娥皇对小动物们的爱护。我很久以前就知道，娥皇一定会有福报，善待万物，万物就会善待我们。今天所有禅院草中，我跟娥皇生活的条件最优越，原因在哪里，根本的原因在于我和娥皇善待了生命，这是道对善待生命的一种奖励。

沧海和娇娥应当还记得，418 前我离开津巴布韦时给沧海和娇娥交代过，要善待家里的所有生命，即使是小草和树木，也要善待，如此你们住着不会有危机，许多危机小草树木会帮助你们消除的。

大家还记得，我是如何善待蜜蜂和老鼠的吗？记得在家园里不允许打死蛇吗？动物比人还怕冻，记得在津巴布韦，第一次养了一条德国黑贝，非常聪明，有一年冬天不是特别冷，平时狗是卧在院子里的狗窝里的，有一天我打开门狗硬是要进来。一般情况下，我是不让狗进室内的。但那天狗挤进来后，怎么推也不愿出去，过了一会儿我找不到狗了，最后我发现它藏在了沙发后面，卷缩在那里，可怜的看着我，最后我才意识到外面太冷，狗需要暖和，

从此每到天冷的时候，我就会在狗窝加进去更多的茅草，甚至是破旧的毯子。

四分院我们养过两只猫，是慈恩从临沧买来的，没多久就死掉了，知道是为什么吗？告诉大家小猫是被冻死的，发现一只小猫被冻死后，我赶紧把另一只小猫抱到我住的房间，晚上让小猫钻进被窝，但毕竟小猫的许多器官已经被冻坏了，第二天还是死掉了。

我在津巴布韦某大使馆旁边的一幢别墅中居住的时候，养了几条狗，最后狗实在太多，就把一条叫大黄的狗送给了给我家洗衣服的姑娘，大黄身材威武、高大、很雄壮，姑娘的父亲将狗带到他们家之后，没过几天大黄就死掉了。姑娘说，自从带到他们家之后，大黄不吃不喝，最后饿死渴死了。津巴布韦我养的伦贝和兰博两条狗，大家是知道的，我在的时候一切都好好的，后来陆续死掉了。兰博据说是被车撞死的。

隐逸山庄时，大家知道我总是要去看鸡看猪看羊看狗，大家知道是为什么吗？

我是去看给动物们的条件和爱护够不够？喂养那些动物的兄弟姐妹，还记得我总是要给你们提出这个要求，提出那个要求吗？

今天早晨起床后，我去看室外温度，零下四十度。知道我做的第一件事是什么吗？是去看养在客房下面地下室的花，因为地下室没有取暖设施，怕把花冻坏，我赶紧打开了地下室通往客厅的门，让热气进入地下室，因为许多插枝的月季花出芽不久，前几天种上的几种花也正在冒芽，若稍有不慎那些小生命会被冻坏的。

举以上这些例子是想让大家知道如何爱护动物，敬畏生命。每一位扪心自问，你可如此关爱过生命，如果没有关爱过，你生命的结构依旧太粗糙，你还不配去天国。

2020 年 01 月 14 日